Thesis 2069

## PHOSPHOGLYCERATE NUTASES FROM MICROORGANISMS

Jacqueline Mairn

STIRLING 11884<sup>4,1</sup>

This thesis is presented for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy. University of Stirling. 1992.



# **IMAGING SERVICES NORTH**

Boston Spa, Wetherby West Yorkshire, LS23 7BQ www.bl.uk

# PAGE NUMBERS CLOSE TO THE EDGE OF THE PAGE. SOME ARE CUT OFF

#### CONTENTS

.

Contents	I
Dedication	VI
Acknowledgements	VII
Abbreviations	VIII
List of Figures	XII
List of Tables	XIV
Synopsis	XV

.

Chapter	1: Introduction	1
1.1	Glycolysis	2
1.2	Phosphoglycerate mitases	4
1.3	Cofactor-independent phosphoglycerate mutase	5
1.4	Cofactor-dependent phosphoglycerate mutase	6
1.5	Reactions catalyzed by phosphoglycerate mutase	8
1.6	Structures of phosphorlycerate mutase	8
1.6.1	Primary structure	8
1.6.2	Tertiary structure	10
1.6.3	Active site	14
1.6.4	C-terminal tail	16
1.6.5	Quaternary structure	20
1.6.6	Subunit-subunit interfaces	22
1.6.7	Denaturation and renaturation	23
1.7	Proposed reaction machanism of phosphoglycerate mutase	25
1.7.1	Nutase reaction	25
1.7.2	Phosphatase reaction	27
1.7.3	Synthase reaction	28
1.8	Relationship with fructome-2,6-bisphosphatase	30
1.8.1	Primary structure homology	31
1.8.2	Secondary structure homology	36
1 8 3	Runotional homology	

Functional homology 1.8.3

<u>Chapte</u>	r 2 : Introduction to Attempted Isolation of the Gene Encoding Phosphoglycerate Nutase from Schizosaccharomyces pombe	44
2.1	Aim of project	45
2.2	Reasons for studying phosphoglycerate mutase from S. pombe	45
2.3	Information available at the outset of the project	48
2.4	Strategy of project	50
Chapter	3 : Methods and Materials	51
3.1	Materials	52
3.1.1	Strains	52
3.1.2	Vectors	52
3.1.3	Growth Nedia	53
3.1.4	Radiochemicals	53
3.1.5	Oligonucleotides	54
3.1.6	Enzymes for DNA manipulation	54
3.1.7	Protein purification and characterisation	57
3.1.8	Antibody production and characterisation	57
3.1.9	PCR	57
3.1.10	Miscellaneous	57
3.2	General techniques	58
3.3	Analysis of S. nombe DWA by Southern Hybridisation	59
3.3.1	Isolation of S. nombe genomic DWA	59
3.3.2	Digestion of S northe generate DWA with restriction engages and	00
	Separation of rectriction frequents by scarces cal electronhoracie	61
3.3.3	Transfer of Restricted S nombe genomic DWA from agarose gels onto	UI.
	Hybond-N	61
3.3.4	Radiolabelling of S. cerviciae PGAN gene by random priming	62
3.3.5	Radiolabelling of oligonucleotide	64
3.3.6	Hybridisation and washing conditions	64
3.4	Purification of phosphoglycerate mutase from Schizosaccharomyces	66
3.4.1	Growth of Schizosachanomycen north	AE
3.4.2	Cell lysis and among up culnate fractionation	66
3.4.3	Proteinage inhibitore	67
3.4.4	Affinity obsometomethy	01 67
		07
3.5	Purification of phosphoglycerate mutage from Saccharomyces cerevisiae	68

#### 1.9 Evolution of phosphoglycerate mutase

3.6	Phosphoglycerate mutase assay	68
3.7	Phosphoglycerate kinase assay	69
3.8	Protein concentration estimation	70
3.9	S-300 gel filtration	71
3.10	SDS-PAGE	71
3.11	HPLC	72
3.12	Amino acid analysis	72
3.13	Cyanogen bromide digestion	73
3.14	Preparation of polyclonal antibody	74
3.14.1	Preparation of S. nombe PGAN for injection	74
3.14.2	Test bleeds and serum preparation	77
3.15	Vestern blotting	77
3.15.1	SDS-PAGE and transfer onto nitrocellulose	77
3.15.2	Immunostaining	78
3.16	Screening S. pombe expression library with anti-PGAN serum	79
3.16.1	Source of Agt11 library	79
3.16.2	Plating library for primary screen	80
3.16.3	Blotting	80
3.16.4	Immunostaining	81
3.16.5	Secondary screen	81
3.16.6	Tertiary screen	82
3.16.7	Preparation of high titre phage stock from immunoreactive plaques	83
3.17	Characterisation of Actii immunoreactive clones	83
3.17.1	Analysis of fusion proteins	83
3.17.2	Isolation of Agt11 DWA from immunoreactive clones, via C600 cells	84
3.17.3	PCR to characterise immunoreactive clones	85
3.17.4	Subcloning and sequencing	86
3.17.5	Analysis of sequence information	89
3.18	Attempted isolation of the gene encoding PGAN from S. pombe using	
9 10 1		92
9.10.1 9.10.1	lenplates	92
J. 10.6		93
3.10.3	Reaction Conditions	93

## Chapter 4 : Results and Discussion

4.1 4.1.1 4.1.2 4.1.3	Analysis of <i>S. pombe</i> genomic DNA by Southern analysis Isolation of good yields of high molecular weight <i>S. pombe</i> DNA Using the <i>S. cerevisiae</i> gene as a molecular probe Using a degenerate oligonucleotide as a molecular probe	<b>95</b> 95 96 99
4.2	Purification of S. pombe PGAM	101
4.3	HPLC, amino acid analysis and attempted sequencing of S. pombe PGAN	1 <b>0</b> 2
4.4	Preparation and characterisation of polyclonal antibody	107
<b>4.</b> 5 1	Screening expression library with polyclonal antibody and characterisation of immunoreactive clones	<b>110</b>
4.5.2 4.5.3	Isolation and restriction pattern of DNA via C600 cells PCR	110 111 113
4.5.4 4.5.5	SDS-PAGE and Western blot analysis of fusion proteins Subcloning and Sequencing	113 116
4.6	Sequence analysis	119
4.7	Attempted isolation of the gene encoding PGAM from <i>S. pombe</i> using PCR	124
Chapter	5: Conclusions	126
Chapter	<u>6: Plans for future work</u>	129
Chapter	7 : Introduction to phosphoglycerate mutase from Streptomyces coelicolor	134
7.1	Aim of project	135
7.2	Background to project	135
7.3	Information available at outset of the project	137
7.4	Stategy of project	138

8.1       Purification of PGAM from S. coelicolar       141         8.1.1       Growth of S. coelicolar       141         8.1.2       Cell lysis and ammonium sulphate fractionation       141         8.1.3       Affinity chromatography       142         8.2       Characterisation of structure of S. coelicolar PGAM       143         8.2.1       S-300 Gel filtration       143         8.2.2       SDS-PAGE       143         8.2.3       Cloular dichroism       143         8.2.4       Determination of F-terminal amino acid sequence       143         8.3       Kinetic properties of S. coelicolar PGAM       144         8.3.1       Kn for 3-PGA       144         8.3.2       EPC-dependence       145         8.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       145         8.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       146         9.1       Purification of S. coelicolar PGAM       146         9.1       Purification of S. coelicolar PGAM       146         9.1       Purification of S. coelicolar PGAM       146         9.3       Kinetics of S. coelicolar PGAM       146         9.3       Kinetics of S. coelicolar PGAM       158         Wapter 10 :       Conclusions       156	Chapte	er 8 : Nethods and Naterials	140
8.1.1       Growth of S. coelicalar       141         8.1.2       Cell lysis and amonius sulphate fractionation       141         8.1.3       Affinity chromatography       142         8.2       Characterisation of structure of S. coelicalar PGAN       143         8.2.1       S-300 Gel filtration       143         8.2.2       SDS-PAOS       143         8.2.3       Circular dichroism       143         8.2.4       Determination of F-terminal amino acid sequence       143         8.3       Kinetic properties of S. coelicalar PGAN       144         6.3.1       Km for 3-PGA       144         6.3.2       EPG-dependence       145         8.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       145         Chapter 9 :       Results and Discussion       146         9.1       Purification of S. coelicalar PGAN       146         9.2       Structure of S. coelicalar PGAN       146         9.3       Kinetics of S. coelicalar PGAN       146         9.3       Kinetics of S. coelicalar PGAN       156         Wapter 10 :       Conclusions       156         Wapter 11 :       Plans for future work       158         Wapter 11 :       Plans for future work       158	8.1	Purification of PGAN from S. coelicolor	141
8.1.2       Cell lysis and ammonium sulphate fractionation       141         8.1.3       Affinity chromatography       142         8.2       Characterisation of structure of S. coelicolar PGAN       143         8.2.1       S-300 Gel filtration       143         8.2.2       SDS-PAGE       143         8.2.3       Circular dichroism       143         8.2.4       Determination of F-terminal amino acid sequence       143         8.3       Kinetic properties of S. coelicolar PGAN       144         8.3.1       Km for 3-PGA       144         8.3.2       BPG-dependence       145         8.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       145         6.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       146         9.1       Purification of S. coelicolar PGAN       147         9.2       Structure of S. coelicolar PGAN       148         9.3       Kinetics of S. coelicolar PGAN       153         9.3       Kinetics of S. coelicolar PGAN       156         9.4       Discussions       156         9.3       Kinetics of S. coelicolar PGAN       158         9.4       Plans for future work       158         9.5       Mapter 11 :       Plans for future work       162	8.1.1	Growth of <i>S. coelicolor</i>	141
8.1.3       Affinity chromatography       142         8.2.1       S-300 Gel filtration       143         8.2.2       SUBS-PAGE       143         8.2.3       Circular dichroism       143         8.2.4       Determination of H-terminal amino acid sequence       143         8.3       Kinetic properties of S.coelicolar PGAM       144         6.3.1       Km for 3-PGA       144         6.3.2       EPG-dependence       145         8.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       145         Chapter 9 :       Results and Discussion       146         0.1       Purification of S.coelicolar PGAM       148         0.2       Structure of S.coelicolar PGAM       148         0.3       Kinetics of S.coelicolar PGAM       153         Shapter 10 :       Conclusions       156         Appendix I       176       176         Ppendix II       178       17	8.1.2	Cell lysis and ammonium sulphate fractionation	141
8.2       Characterisation of structure of S. coelicolar PGAN       143         8.2.1       S-300 Gel filtration       143         8.2.2       SDS-PAOB       143         8.2.3       Circular dichroism       143         8.2.4       Determination of F-terminal amino acid sequence       143         8.3       Kinetic properties of S. coelicolar PGAN       144         9.3.1       Km for 3-PGA       144         8.3.2       EPG-dependence       144         8.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       145         8.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       146         9.1       Purification of S. coelicolar PGAN       146         9.1       Purification of S. coelicolar PGAN       147         9.2       Structure of S. coelicolar PGAN       148         9.3       Kinetics of S. coelicolar PGAN       148         9.3       Kinetics of S. coelicolar PGAN       153         Abapter 10 :       Conclusions       156         Bapter 11 :       Plans for future work       158         Biferences       162       Ppendix I         9pendix II       176       176         9pendix IV       183       183	8.1.3	Affinity chromatography	142
8.2.1       S-300 Gel filtration       143         8.2.2       SDS-PAGE       143         8.2.3       Circular dichroism       143         8.2.4       Determination of F-terminal amino acid sequence       143         8.3       Kinetic properties of S. coelicolor PGAN       144         8.3.1       Em for 3-PGA       144         8.3.2       BPG-dependence       145         3.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       145         2.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       146         0.1       Purification of S. coelicolor PGAN       146         0.1       Purification of S. coelicolor PGAN       147         0.2       Structure of S. coelicolor PGAN       148         0.3       Kinetics of S. coelicolor PGAN       148         0.4       Finetics of S. coelicolor PGAN       148         0.3       Kinetics of S. coelicolor PGAN       158         hapter 10 :       Conclusions       156         hapter 11 :       Plans for future work       158         eferences       162       176         ppendix II       176       176         ppendix IV       183       184	8.2	Characterisation of structure of S. coelicolor PGAN	143
8.2.2       SDS-PAGE       143         8.2.3       Circular dichroism       143         8.2.4       Determination of F-terminal amino acid sequence       143         8.3       Kinetic properties of S. coelicolor PGAN       144         8.3.1       Km for 3-PGA       144         8.3.2       BPG-dependence       145         8.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       145         Chapter 9 :       Results and Discussion       146         0.1       Purification of S. coelicolor PGAN       147         0.2       Structure of S. coelicolor PGAN       148         0.3       Kinetics of S. coelicolor PGAN       148         0.3       Kinetics of S. coelicolor PGAN       153         Chapter 10 :       Conclusions       156         Chapter 11 :       Plans for future work       158         efferences       162         ppendix I       176         ppendix III       178         ppendix IV       183	8.2.1	S-300 Gel filtration	143
8.2.3       Circular dichroism       143         8.2.4       Determination of W-terminal amino acid sequence       143         8.3       Kinetic properties of S. coelicolar PGAN       144         8.3.1       Em for 3-PGA       144         8.3.2       BPG-dependence       145         8.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       145         8.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       146         9.1       Purification of S. coelicolar PGAN       146         9.1       Purification of S. coelicolar PGAN       147         9.2       Structure of S. coelicolar PGAN       148         9.3       Kinetics of S. coelicolar PGAN       153         hapter 10:       Conclusions       156         hapter 11:       Plans for future work       158         Beferences       162         Opendix I       176         Opendix II       176         Opendix IV       183	8.2.2	SDS-PAGE	143
8.2.4       Determination of N-terminal amino acid sequence       143         8.3       Kinetic properties of S.coelicolar PGAN       144         8.3.1       Km for 3-PGA       144         8.3.2       BPC-dependence       145         3.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       145         Chapter 9 :       Results and Discussion       146         0.1       Purification of S.coelicolar PGAN       147         0.2       Structure of S.coelicolar PGAN       148         0.3       Kinetics of S.coelicolar PGAN       153         chapter 10 :       Conclusions       156         hapter 11 :       Plans for future work       158         aferences       162         ppendix I       176         ppendix III       178         ppendix IV       183	8.2.3	Circular dichroism	143
8.3       Kinetic properties of S. coelicolar PGAN       144         8.3.1       Km for 3-PGA       144         8.3.2       BPC-dependence       145         3.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       145         Chapter 9:       Results and Discussion       146         0.1       Purification of S. coelicolar PGAN       147         0.2       Structure of S. coelicolar PGAN       148         0.3       Kinetics of S. coelicolar PGAN       153         hapter 10:       Conclusions       156         hapter 11:       Plans for future work       158         aferences       162         ppendix I       176         ppendix III       178         ppendix IV       183	8.2.4	Determination of N-terminal amino acid sequence	143
3.3.1     Km for 3-PGA     144       3.3.2     BPG-dependence     145       3.3.3     Vanadate inhibition     145       Chapter 9 : Results and Discussion     146       0.1     Purification of S.coelicolor PGAN     147       0.2     Structure of S.coelicolor PGAN     148       0.3     Kinetics of S.coelicolor PGAN     153       hapter 10 : Conclusions     156       bapter 11 : Plans for future work     158       efferences     162       ppendix II     176       ppendix IV     183	B. 3	Kinetic properties of S. coelicolor PGAM	144
8.3.2       BFG-dependence       145         8.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       145         2.3.3       Vanadate inhibition       145         Chapter 9 : Results and Discussion       146         0.1       Purification of S. coelicolor PGAM       147         0.2       Structure of S. coelicolor PGAM       148         0.3       Kinetics of S. coelicolor PGAM       153         chapter 10 : Conclusions       156         hapter 11 : Plans for future work       158         efferences       162         ppendix II       176         ppendix IV       183	8.3.1	Km for 3-PGA	144
8.3.3     Vanadate inhibition     145       Chapter 9: Results and Discussion     146       0.1     Purification of S. coelicolor PGAN     147       0.2     Structure of S. coelicolor PGAN     148       0.3     Kinetics of S. coelicolor PGAN     153       Dapter 10: Conclusions     156       Dapter 11: Plans for future work     158       efferences     162       ppendix II     178       ppendix IV     183	8.3.2	BPG-dependence	145
Shaptar 9 : Results and Discussion 146   0.1 Purification of S. coelicolor PGAN 147   0.2 Structure of S. coelicolor FGAN 148   0.3 Kinetics of S. coelicolor PGAN 153   hapter 10 : Conclusions 156   hapter 11 : Plans for future work 158   eferences 162   ppendix I 176   ppendix III 178   opendix IV 181	3.3.3	Vanadate inhibition	145
9.1Purification of S. coslicolor PGAN1479.2Structure of S. coslicolor FGAN1489.3Kinetics of S. coslicolor PGAN153Shapter 10 :Conclusions156Shapter 11 :Plans for future work158Seferences162Ppendix II176Ppendix III178Ppendix IV181	Chapter	9: Results and Discussion	146
9.2       Structure of S. coelicolor PGAN       148         9.3       Kinetics of S. coelicolor PGAN       153         Chapter 10 :       Conclusions       156         Chapter 11 :       Plans for future work       158         eferences       162         ppendix I       176         ppendix III       178         ppendix III       181         ppendix IV       183	9.1	Purification of S. coelicolor PGAN	147
A.3 Kinetics of S. coelicolor PGAN 153   Shapter 10: Conclusions 156   Shapter 11: Plans for future work 158   eferences 162   ppendix I 176   ppendix II 178   opendix III 181   opendix IV 183	.2	Structure of S. coelicolor PGAM	148
Lapter 10 : Conclusions156Lapter 11 : Plans for future work158references162ppendix I176ppendix II178ppendix III178ppendix III181ppendix IV183	).3	Kinetics of S. coelicolor PGAN	153
Despter 11: Plans for future work158Deferences162ppendix I176ppendix II178ppendix III181ppendix IV183	hapter	<u> 10 : Conclusions</u>	156
eferences 162 ppendix I ppendix II ppendix III 178 ppendix III 181 181	hapter	<u> 11 : Plans for future work</u>	158
ppendix I176ppendix II178ppendix III181ppendix IV183	eferen	Ces	162
ppendix II 178 ppendix III 181 ppendix IV 183	ppendi	ĸI	176
ppendix III 181 ppendix IV 183	ppendia	K II	178
pendix IV 183	pendia	K III	181
	ppendia	K IV	183

,4.

For

## mum, dad and Julie.

#### ACKNOVLEDGENENTS

Many people have contributed to this thesis. I would like to give special thanks to the following people:

Nick Price for his continued support and excellent guidance throughout the course of this project.

Linda Fothergill-Gilmore for her help and advice.

Peter White, Hugh Himmo, John Coggins and Iain Hunter for the chance to work on the Streptomyces project.

Stewart Gillespie, Nike Lever and Nalcolm White for various methods and materials and more importantly for their much needed advice.

Lachlan Bell for constructing all of the sequence alignments.

The Science and Engineering Research Council for financial support.

Finally, I would like to thank my family and friends, especially Stuart, for their enduring love and support through my 'perpetual student' years.

#### ABBREVIATIONS

## 1. Miscellaneous

- A adenine
- ATP adenosine-5'-triphosphate
- bp base pairs
- BPG bisphosphoglycerate
  - C cytosine
- C- carboxy-
- CAPS 3-[cyclohexylamino]-1-propane sulphonic acid
  - CD circular dichroism
- cDNA complementary deoxyribonucleic acid
  - CR contact region
- CTP cytosine-5'-triphosphate
- d- deoxy-
- DAB 3,3'-diaminobenzidine
- DCIC 3,4-dichloroisocoumarin
- DMSO dimethyl sulphoxide
- DNA deoxyribonucleic acid
- ds double stranded
- DTT dithiothreitol
- E-64 trans-epoxysuccinyl-L-leucylamido-(4-guanidino)-butane
- EDTA ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid
  - G guanine
  - GTP guanosine-5'-triphosphate

- HEPES N-[2-hydroxyethyl]piperazine-N'-[2-ethanesulphonic acid]
- HPLC high pressure liquid chromatography
- IPTG isopropyl  $\beta$ -D-thiogalactopyranoside
  - kb kilobase
  - Km Michaelis constant
  - Mr relative molecular mass
- NADH nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide, reduced
- NADPH nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate, reduced
  - MR nuclear magnetic resonance
  - MTP nucleotide triphosphates
  - OD optical density
- PAGE polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis
- PBS phosphate buffered saline
- PCR polymerase chain reaction
- PEG polyethyleneglycol
- pfu plaque forming unit
- 2-PGA 2-phosphoglyceric acid
- 3-PGA 3-phosphoglyceric acid
- PMSF phenylmethylsulfonyl fluoride
- RNA ribonucleic acid
- rpm revolutions per minute
- SDS sodium dodecyl sulphate
- SDW sterile distilled water
- ss single stranded
  - T thymine
- Tris tris (hydroxymethyl) amino methane
- TTP thymidine-5'-triphosphate

## **UV - ultraviolet**

# X.gal - 5-bromo-4-chloro-3-indolyl- $\beta$ -D-galactopyranoside

2. Amino Acids

•

٨	Ala	Alanine
С	Cys	Cysteine
D	Asp	Aspartic acid
E	Glu	Glutamic acid
F	Phe	Phenylalanine
G	Gly	Glycine
H	His	Histidine
I	Ile	Isoleucine
K	Lys	Lysine
L	Leu	Leucine
N	Net	Nethionine
N	Asn	Asparagine
P	Pro	Proline
Q	Glu	Glutamine
R	Arg	Arginine
S	Ser	Serine
T	Thr	Threonine
V	Val	Valine
V	Trp	Tryptophan
Y	Tyr	Tyrosine
B	Asx	Aspartic acid or asparagine
Z	Glx	Glutamic acid of glutamine

## 3. Proteins

BSA - bovine serum albumin

- F-2,6-BPase fructose-2,6-bisphosphatase (E.C. 3.1.3.46)
  - GAP.DH glyceraldehyde-3-phoshate dehydrogenase (E.C. 1.2.1.12)
    - PFK 6-phosphofructo-1-kinase (B.C. 2.7.1.11)
  - PFK-2 6-phosphofructo-2-kinase (E.C. 2.7.1.105)
  - PGAM phosphoglycerate mutase (E.C. 5.4.2.1)
  - PGK phosphoglycerate kinase (E.C. 2.7.2.3)
  - PK pyruvate kinase (E.C. 2.7.1.40)

#### List of Figures

#### Figure

1 The Glycolytic Pathway 3 2 Reactions of phosphoglycerate mutase 9 3 Alignment protein sequences of phosphoglycerate mutase 11-12 4 Tetrameric structure of S. cerevisiae phosphoglycerate mutase 13 5 Active site of S. cerevisiae phosphoglycerate mutase 15 6 Proposed binding of cofactors and substrates 17-18 7 Proposed reaction sequence 26 8 Comparison of protein sequences of PF-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPase 32-33 9 Alignment of Fru-2, 6-BPase protein sequence with mutases 34-35 10 Secondary structure alignment of Fru-2.6-BPase with mutases 37-38 11 Alignment of Fru-2, 6-BPase, mutase and phosphatase 1° structures 40 12 Comparison of S. pombe PGAN and S. cerevisiae PGAN sequences 47 13 Design of oligonucleotides 55-56 14 Preparative slab SDS-PAGE of S. pombe PGAM 75 15 S. pombe PGAM excised from preparative gel on SDS-PAGE 76 16 λgt11 primers 85 17 All possible reading frames of P4pIBI30 90 18 Open reading frame of P4p1BI30 91 19 Southern analysis of S. pombe DNA with S. cerevisiae PGAN gene 97-98 20 SDS-PAGE of S. pombe PGAM 103 21 HPLC of S. pombe PGAN 104

Description

Page

22 Vestern analysis of S. pombe crude extracts and purified PGAN 108

23	Vestern analysis S. pombe, S. cerevisiae & rabbit muscle PGAM	109
24	λgt11 restriction map	112
25	SDS-PAGE of fusion proteins	114
26	Western analysis of fusion proteins	115
27	Subcloning and sequencing strategy	118
28	Alignment of protein sequence of p4pIBI30 with mutases and	
	Fru-2,6-BPase	120-121
29	Predicted secondary structure of protein encoded by insert of	
	P4pIBI30, mutases and Fru-2,6-BPase	123
30	Gel electrophoresis of PCR products	125
31	SDS-PAGE of S. coelicolor PGAN	149
32	Sephacryl S.300 standard curve	150
33	CD spectra of PGAN from S. coelicolor and S. cerevisiae	152

# Figure

## Description

Page

W111

## List of Tables

÷

Table	Description	Page
1	Properties of phosphoglycerate mutases	21
2	Purification table for S. pombe FGAN	102
3	Amino acid composition of S. pombe PGAM	106
4	Purification table for S. coelicolor PGAN	148

#### SYMOPSIS

Phosphoglycerate mutase catalyses the interconversion of 2-phosphoglycerate and 3-phosphoglycerate in the glycolytic/gluconeogenic pathways. There are two main types of phosphoglycerate mutase: 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate dependent and 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate independent. The enzyme from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* has been extensively studied: the high resolution crystal structure of this tetrameric enzyme, subunit Mr. 27,000, is known (Winn *et al.*, 1981), the amino acid sequence has been determined (Fothergill and Harkins, 1982) and the gene encoding the enzyme has been isolated and sequenced (White and Fothergill-Gilmore, 1988).

Phosphoglycerate mutase from the fission yeast, Schizosaccharomyces pombe, has been purified and partially characterised (Price et al., 1985; Johnson and Price, 1987). It is monomeric, of Mr 23,000, and the sequences of a number of peptides produced by digestion of this enzyme have been determined (Fothergill and Dunbar, unpublished). Alignment of these sequenced peptides with the sequence of *S. cerevisiae* phosphoglycerate mutase shows 40% identity and the conservation of a number of residues which are known to be essential to the activity of the *S. cerevisiae* enzyme e.g. His-8, Arg-7, Ser-11, Thr-20 and Arg-59.

Attempts were made to isolate and sequence the gene encoding S. pombe phosphoglycerate mutase. The S. cerevisiae phosphoglycerate mutase gene failed to detect gene sequence homologies in the *S. pombe* genome. An oligonucleotide, designed against part of the *S. pombe* phosphoglycerate mutase sequence (a stretch which was not homologous to the *S. cerevisiae* sequence) also failed to detect sequence homologies in the *S. pombe* genome. Thus under the conditions used, neither the *S. cerevisiae* gene nor the degenerate oligonucleotide appeared to be a suitable molecular probe to screen the *S. pombe* cDMA expression library in  $\lambda$ gt11 (which was synthesised by V. Simanis).

A polyclonal antibody against S. pombe phosphoglycerate mutase was prepared and used to screen the S. pombe cDWA expression library. A number of small identical clones were isolated and sequenced. The cDWA inserts encoded 69 residues and part of this sequence was similar to part of the sequence of phosphoglycerate mutase from other sources. Part of the sequence was also similar to a stretch of fructose-2,6-bisphosphatase sequence (fructose-2,6bisphosphatase appears to be divergently related to phosphoglycerate mutase, Pilkis et al., 1987).

A purification scheme for phosphoglycerate mutase from the prokaryote, Streptomyces coelicolor, has been devised. The J-terminal sequence of this enzyme was determined and confirmed that the gene isolated and sequenced by Peter White, encoded phosphoglycerate mutase from S. coelicolor. The enzyme was shown to be a tetramer with a subunit Nr of 29,000. S. coelicolor phosphoglycerate mutase was also shown to be partially 2,3bisphosphoglycerate dependent.

......

#### CHAPTER 1

#### INTRODUCTION

## 1.1 <u>Glycolysis</u>

Glycolysis is one of the central metabolic pathways (figure 1) which supplies the cell with energy and building blocks for biosynthetic pathways. Enzymes of the glycolytic pathway are found in every living organism, and in most cases, they are present at high concentrations. The structure, activity and evolution of the enzymes of glycolysis have been extensively studied. A number of glycolytic enzymes, from various sources, have been sequenced and the information available suggests that the glycolytic genes have been highly conserved during evolution (Fothergill-Gilmore, 1986). High resolution three-dimensional structure information gathered from X-ray crystallographic studies has revealed that the variety of domains expressed by the glycolytic proteins is limited to a core of  $\beta$ pleated sheet surrounded by  $\alpha$ -helices.

Developments in molecular biology have facilitated the isolation of many genes encoding glycolytic enzymes. As a result, many more protein sequences have become available. Overexpression and site-directed mutagenesis of these genes have made it possible to improve our understanding of the molecular basis of the reactions catalysed by the glycolytic enzymes.

- 2 -



Figure 1 : The Glycolytic Pathway. The reaction catalysed by phosphoglycerate mutase is highlighted.

## 1.2 Phosphoglycerate mitases

The glycolytic enzyme phosphoglycerate mutase (E.C.5.4.2.1) catalyses the interconversion 3of and 2-phosphoglycerates (Neverhof and Kiessling, 1935). Phosphoglycerate mutase has been found in all organisms so far studied, with the possible exception of certain thermophilic archaebacteria (Budgen and Danson, 1986). There are broadly two distinct classes of phosphoglycerate mutase: those which are active in the absence of cofactor 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate (BPG), and those which depend on BPG for activity. BPG-independent enzymes have been found in plant tissues, filamentous fungi, certain algae and invertebrates, and strains of Bacillus (Carreras et al., 1982; Price et al., 1983). Phosphoglycerate mutase isolated from Bacillus species are BPG-independent, however, the enzyme also has a requirement for manganese (Vatabe and Freese, 1979; Singh and Setlow, 1979). The BPG-dependent enzymes have been found in vertebrates, certain invertebrates (Carreras et al., 1982) and fungi such **a**s Saccharomyces cerevisiae and Schizosaccharomyces pombe. BPG-dependent phosphoglycerate mutase has also been found in bacteria such as E. coli (D'Alessio and Josse, 1971), Leuconostoc spp. (Kawai et al., 1981) and Pseudomonas AM1 (Hill and Atwood, 1976). The enzyme isolated from Zymomonas mobilis, an anaerobic bacteria, has been reported to show partial BPGdependence (Pawluk et al., 1986); 20% activity has been reported in the absence of or in the presence of extremely low concentrations of BPG.

- 4 -

## 1.3 Cofactor-independent phosphoglycerate mutases

Cofactor-independent phosphoglycerate mutases have been isolated from higher plants and filamentous fungi. Cofactor-independent mutases from such Sources have proved difficult to purify which may be related to the fact that such enzymes appear to be structurally unstable (McAleese *et al.*, 1985; Johnson and Price, 1988). As a result, cofactor independent phosphoglycerate mutases have not been as well characterised as the BPGdependent mutases. From the limited amount of information available, it can be concluded that cofactor-independent phosphoglycerate mutases are generally monomeric in nature,  $N_r \simeq 60,000$ .

In certain higher plants, two isoenzyme forms of cofactor-independent phosphoglycerate mutase have been isolated, which correspond to cytosolic and plastid forms (Murphy and Leech, 1978; Journet and Douce, 1984; Mierny and Dennis, 1982; Botha and Dennis, 1986). The two isoenzyme forms isolated from the developing endosperm of castor oil seed have been partially characterised (Botha and Dennis, 1986): both exist as monomers, Mr 64,000 but the cytosolic form is more abundant, more stable and exhibits a higher affinity for substrate.

Phosphoglycerate mutase from *Bacillus* species also exists as a monomer of  $M_r \simeq 60,000$ . However, unlike other cofactor-independent mutases, the activity of this enzyme has an absolute requirement for manganese (Singh and Setlow, 1979; Watabe and Freese, 1979).

- 5 -

## 1.4 Cofactor-dependent phosphoglycerate mutase

Cofactor-dependent phosphoglycerate mutase isolated has been from vertebrates, certain invertebrates, fungi and bacteria. Such enzymes have proved easier to purify and as a result, have been more extensively characterised, particularly the mutase from Saccharomyces cerevisiae. The X-ray structure of S. cerevisiae phosphoglycerate mutase has been determined to 0.28nm resolution (Winn et al., 1981), and the amino acid sequence of the protein has been established (Fothergill and Harkins, 1982). More recently the gene encoding S. cerevisiae phophoglycerate mutase has been isolated and sequenced (Kawasaki and Fraenkel, 1982: White and Fothergill-Gilmore, 1988). The S. cerevisiae enzyme is tetrameric with subunit Mr. 27,500. Phosphoglycerate mutase from vertebrates, E.coli, Z.mobilis and L. dextrancium, exist as dimers with subunit Mr. 27,000-30,000. Sequence information is now available for the dimeric enzymes from human muscle (Shanske et al., 1987) and human brain (Blouquit et al., 1988). The nonomeric phosphoglycerate nutase from the fission yeast, Schizosaccharomyces pombe, differs from all other cofactor-dependent mutases in that it has a subunit  $M_r$  23,000. Peptides generated by digestion of S. pombe phosphoglycerate mutase with endoproteinases, Glu-C, Asp-A and clostripain, have been sequenced (Fothergill and Dunbar, unpublished). Approximately 90% (196) residues of the expected number (220) of amino acids have been sequenced.

In mammals, two genes encode phosphoglycerate mutase (Fundele et al., 1981; Junien et al., 1982): one encodes the B-type and the other encodes the M-

- 6 -

type isoenzyme of phosphoglyerate mutase. The B-type isoenzyme is found in most tissues, excluding skeletal muscle, whereas the M-type is particular to cardiac and skeletal muscle. MB heterodimers have been found to occur in tissues such as the heart, where both isoenzymes are expressed (Bartrons and Carreras, 1982). The three isoenzymes (B,M and MB) differ in their electrophoretic mobility, heat stability and their susceptibility to inactivation by sulphydryl group reagents. M-type phosphoglycerate mutase is completely inhibited by  $Hg^{2+}$  (Diedrrich *et al.*, 1970) and tetrathionate (Mezquita et al., 1981), under conditions where the B-type remains fully active. Sequence alignment of the S. cerevisiae phosphoglycerate mutase, with the B-type and M-type iscenzymes offers an explanation. Residue 20, which is located in the active site of the S. cerevisiae enzyme, is a cysteine residue in the M-type but is a threenine and serine residue in the S. cerevisiae and B-type iscenzyme, respectively. Sequence alignment also reveals around 80% identity for the mammalian M- and B-type iscenzymes (Sakoda et al., 1988). Kinetic studies (Berrocal and Carreras, 1988) reveal the isoenzymes share similar properties.

In mammalian erythrocytes, a gene closely related to N- and B-type isoenzymes, encodes bisphosphoglycerate mutase. The sequence of bisphosphoglycerate mutase is 50% similar to the N- and B-type isoenzymes and this enzyme can also form heterodimers with the isoenzymes. For these reasons, bisphosphoglycerate mutase is considered an isoenzyme, which is referred to as the E-type. Sequence information is available for three Etype isoenzymes: human, rabbit and mouse. The sequences show a high degree of conservation, with 90% identity.

- 7 -

## 1.5 Reactions catalysed by phosphoglycerate mutase

Cofactor-independent phosphoglycerate mutases only catalyse the interconversion of 3- and 2- phosphoglycerates, whereas cofactor-dependent phosphoglycerate mutases catalyse three reactions: the interconversion of 3and 2- phosphoglycerates and the synthesis and the degradation of 2,3bisphosphoglycerate, see figure 2. All three reactions are also catalysed by bisphosphoglycerate mutase. Bisphosphoglycerate mutase (E-type) and phosphoglycerate mutases (B-type, M-type and from S. cerevisiae) differ in the rates at which they catalyse these reactions. Phosphoglycerate mutase has a very high ratio of mutase:synthase activities whereas for bisphosphoglycerate mutase, the catalytic constants of the mutase and synthase reactions are relatively similar (Fothergill-Gilmore and Watson, 1989)

# 1.6 Structures of phosphoglycerate mutage

1.6.1 Primary structure

The amino acid sequence of phosphoglycerate mutase from a number of sources has been determined: *S. cerevisiae* (White and Fothergill-Gilmore, 1988),

- 8 -



pyruvate

Figure 2: The Reactions Catalysed by Phosphoglycerate Mutases. The interconversion of 2- and 3-phosphoglycerates (reaction 1) is the major reaction catalysed by cofactor-dependent phosphoglycerate mutases. Cofactor-dependent mutases also catalyse reactions 2 and 3, but at relatively low rates. Bisphosphoglycerate mutase catalyses all three reactions but the major reaction is the interconversion of 1,3- and 2,3bisphosphoglycerates (reaction 2). Cofactor-independent enzymes catalyse reaction 1.

- 9 -

human N-type (Shanske et al., 1987), human B-type (Blouquit et al., 1988) and S.coelicolor (White et al., 1992). Sequence information is also available for bisphosphoglycerate mutase: human E-type (Joulin et al., 1986), rabbit E-type (Yanagawa et al., 1986) and mouse E-type (Leboulch et al., 1988). Alignment of all of these sequences reveals a high degree of sequence identity (figure 3), which is indicative of a slow rate of evolution and typical of glycolytic genes (Fothergill-Gilmore, 1986).

The availability of the sequence information for a range of phosphoglycerate mutases and bisphosphoglycerate mutases has helped to probe the structure, mechanism and evolution of these enzymes, as will be discussed. No primary structure information is available for cofactorindependent phosphoglycerate mutase and so it is unclear whether cofactordependent and independent enzymes are evolutionarily related.

#### 1.6.2 Tertiary structure

The high resolution three-dimensional structure of *S. cerevisiae* phosphoglycerate mutase has been determined by X-ray crytallographic studies (Winn *et al.*, 1981). These studies have shown that the enzyme is composed of four identical subunits, arranged with almost exact 222 symmetry. The  $\alpha$ -carbon chain of each subunit folds into a single domain with a central core of  $\beta$ -sheet surrounded by  $\alpha$ -helices (figure 4) in a manner similar to the nucleotide-binding domains of kinases and

Figure 3: Alignment of the known amino acid sequences of phosphoglycerate mutases: Sco=S.coelicolor PGAN; Sce=S.cerevisiae PGAM; Hre2=human EPGAM; Mre=mouse EPGAM; Rre=rabbit EPGAM; Hmu=human N-type EPGAM; Rmu=rabbit Ntype PGAM; Pgms=S.pombe PGAM. All of the sequences, except S.pombe PGAM, were selected from the NERF database of proteins. The S.pombe PGAM sequence is derived from the partial peptide sequence information (Dunbar and Fothergill, unpublished). All of the sequences, except S.pombe PGAM, were aligned using the GCG multiple sequence editing programme, LINEUP (Devereux. et al., 1984). To align the S.pombe sequence against the multiple alignment, the GCG PROFILE programme (Gribskov et al., 1987) was used. PROFILE was then used to generate a consensus sequence of the multiple alignment, labelled 'consensus'.

run.	u raetaakhg	ie eqvrswrks	e. Disasande	K HPYYNSISKE	S RRYA.GLKPG
Rm	u KAETAAKHG	E EQVKIWRRS	F DTPPPPMDE	K HNYYASISKE	RRYA.GLKPE
Pgm	KDDARKKWG	A EQVQIWERS	Y DIAPPNGES	L KDTAERV	LPY
consensus	KAETAMKHG	E EQVRIWRRS	Y DVPPPPIEE	S HPYYQEICSD	RRYKVCLVPL
	151				200
Sco	ELRPOTECL		W FDAIVPDLL	GRTVLVAAHG	NSLRALVKHL
Sce	NVLPETESL	LVIDRLLPY	W. ODVIAKDLLS	GKTVMIAAHG	NSLRGLVKAL
Hre2	DOLPRSESLI	K DVLERLLPY	W NERIAPEVL	GKTILISAHG	NSSRALLKHL
Mre	DOLPRSESLI	V DVLERLLPY	KERIAPEIL	GKSILISAHG	NSSRALLKHL
Rre	DOLPRSESL	( DVLERLLPY	N NERIAPEVLR	GKTVLISAHG	NSSRALLKHL
Hau	E. LPTCESL	DTIARALPF	NEEIVPOIKA	GKRVLIAAHG	NSLRGIVKHL
Rmu	E. LPTCESLM	DTIARALPF	NEEIAPKIKA	GKRVLIAAHG	NSLRGIVKHL
Pgms	DP	NLETERLEXI	NSTIVAAILK	GVKVLIAAHG	NSLRALIMOL
consensus	DQLPRSESLK	DVIERMLPY	NERIAPEILK	GKTVLIAAHG	NSLRALVKHL
_	201				250
Sco	DGISDADIAG	LNIPTGIPLS	YELNAEFKPL	NPGGTYLDPD	AAAAAIEAVK
Sce	EGISDADIAK	LNIPTGIPLV	FELDENLKPS	KP.SYYLDPE	аладалача
Hre2	EGISDEDIIN	ITLPTGVPIL	LELDENLRAV	GPHQFLGDQE	AIQAAIKKVE
Mre	EGISDEDIIN	ITLPTGVPIL	LELDENLRAV	GPHQFLGNQE	AIQAAIKKVD
Rre	EGISDEDIIN	ITLPTGVPIL	LELDENLRAV	GPHQFLGDQE	AIQAAIKKVE
Hmu	EGMSDQAIME	LNLPTGIPIV	YELNKELKPT	KPMQFLGDEE	TVRKAMEAVA
Rmu	Egmsdqaime	LNLPTGIPIV	YELNQELKPT	KPMRFLGDEE	TVRKAMEAVA
Pgms	EGLTGDQIVK	RELATGVPIV	YHLDKDGKYV	SK.ELIDN	• • • • • • • • • • •
Consensus	EGISDEDIIN	LNLPTGVPIV	FELDENLKPV	GPHQFFGDQE	AIQAAIEAVA
Sco	NOGKKK				
Sce	NOGKK				
Hre2	DOGKVO				
Mre	DOGKVKOGKO				
Rre	DOGKVKRAEK				
Hmu	AQGKAK				• .

AQGKAK ....

Rmu consensus DQGKVKQAEQ

Hmu	MEFDICYTSV	/ LKRAIRTLW/	ILDGTDOMWI	. PVVRTWRFNE	RHYGGLTGFN
Rmu	IEFDICYTSV	LKRAIRTLW1	ILDVTDQMWV	PVVRTWRLNE	RAYGGLTGLN
Pgms	YKFDIAFTSA	LNRANRT		RQ	RYYGDLOGLN
consensus	FEFDIVYTSV	LNRAIRTARL	ILEELDQEWV	PVEWSWRLNE	RHYGALIGLN
	101		•		150
Sco	KAOTLAEFGE	EOFMLWRRSY	DTPPPALDRD	AEYSOF SD	PRYAM. LPP.
Sce	KAETLKKFGE	EKFNTYRRSF	DVPPPPIDAS	SPFSOK GD	ERYKY . VDP
Hre2	REQMALNHE	EQVRLWRRSY	NVTPPPIEES	HPYYOEIYND	RRYKVCDVPL
Mre	REKMALNHGE	EQVRLWRRSY	NVTPPPIEES	HPYFHEIYSD	RRYKVCDVPL
Rre	REKMALNHGE	EOVRIWRRSY	NVTPPPIEES	HPYYHEIYSD	RRYRVCDVPL
Hmu	KAETAAKHGE	EQVRSWRRSF	DIPPPPMDEK	HPYYNSISKE	RRYA.GLKPG
Rmu	KAETAAKHGE	EOVKIWRRSF	DTPPPPMDEK	HNYYASISKD	RRYA.GLKPE
Pgms	KDDARKKWGA	EQVQIWRRSY	DIAPPNGESL	KDTAERV	LPY
consensus	KAETAMKHGE	EQVRIWRRSY	DVPPPPIEES	HPYYQEICSD	RRYKVCLVPL
		-			

Sce	MP.KLVLV	RHGQSEWNER	NLFTGWVDV	LSAKGQQEA	RAGELLKEKK
Hre2	.MSKYKLIML	RHGEGAWNKE	NRFCSWVDQF	LNSEGMEEAR	NCGKQLKALN
Mre	.MSKHKLIIL	RHGEGOWNKE	NRFCSWVDQK	LNNDGLEEAF	NCGRQLKALN
Rre	.MSKYKLIML	RHGEGAWNKE	NRFCSWVDQK	LNSEGMEEAF	NCGKOLKALN
Hmu	.MATHRLVMV	RHGETTWNQE	NRFCGWFDAE	LSEKGTEEAK	RGAKAIKDAK
Rmu	.MATHRLVMV	RHGESSWNGE	NRFCGWFDAE	LSEKGAEEAK	RGATAIKDAK
Pgms	. AAPNLLVLT	RHGESEWNKL	NLFTGWKDPA	LSETGIKEAK	LGGERLKSRG
consensus	AMAPHKLVML	RHGESEWNKE	NWFCGWVDQK	LSEKGMEEAK	RGGKQLKDMN
	51				100
Sco	LLPDVVHTSV	QKRAIRTAQL	ALEAADRHWI	PVHRHWRLNE	RHYGALOGKD
Sce	VYPDVLYTSK	LSRAIQTANI	ALEKADRLWI	PVNRSWRLNE	RHYGDLOGKD
Hre2	FEFDLVFTSV	LNRSIHTAWL	ILEELGQEWV	PVESSWRLNE	RHYGALIGLN
Mre	FEFDLVFTSI	LNRSIHTAWL	ILEELGQEWV	PVESSWRLNE	RHYGALIGLN
Rre	FEFOLVETSV	LNRSTHTAWL	ILEELGOEWV	PVESSWRLNE	RHYGALIGIN
Hmu	MEFDICYTSV	LKRAIRTLWA	ILDGTDOMWL	PVVRTWRFNE	RHYGGLTGFN

SCO ADAPYKLILL RHGESEWNEK NLFTGWVDVN LTPKGEKEAT RGGELLKDAG

50

• .

1

۰.

- 12 -



Eigure 4: The tetrameric structure of *S. cerevisiae* phosphoglycerate mutase. The  $\alpha$ -helices are represented by barrels and the  $\beta$ -strands by arrows. In each subunit, the polypeptide backbone folds into a single domain, consisting of a core of  $\beta$ -strands surrounded by  $\alpha$ -helices. The active sites are shown by space filling models of 3-phosphoglycerate. This figure is reproduced from Fothergill-Gilmore and Watson, 1969, with the permission of the authors. dehydrogenases. The location of the active site was determined by soaking crystals in 3-phosphoglycerate. The active site was found to lie at the bottom of a deep hollow formed by the residues of one subunit; in the tetramer the four sites are well separated. In the crystal structure of unliganded, native *S.cerevisiae* phosphoglycerate mutase, two sulphate ions bind in the position assumed to be occupied by the phospho-groups of bound ligands (figure 5). Under the conditions of crystallising the *S.cerevisiae* enzyme, the C-terminal fourteen residues were not observed in the electron density map, which is indicative of flexibility.

#### 1.6.3 Active site

The active site of *S. cerevisiae* phosphoglycerate mutase is shown in figure 5. The most prominent features of the active site are the imidazole rings of His-8 and His-181, which lie parallel and are separated by a distance of only 0.4nm. His-8 has been shown to be phosphorylated during catalysis (Rose, 1970, 1971; Han and Rose, 1979). His-181 which does not appear to be phosphorylated may act as a proton donor/acceptor during phospho-transfer (see section 1.7). From available sequence information, it would appear that both histidines are conserved in all phosphoglycerate mutases. In the unligated, native form of the enzyme, one sulphate (S1) lies close to His-8. This probably represents the position of the transferable phospho-group of bound 2,3- or 1,3- bisphosphoglycerate. In this position, the transferable phospho-group would be able to form hydrogen bonds with Ser-11



Figure 5: The active site of *S. cerevisiae* phosphoglycerate mutase. The side chains located in the active site are labelled. S1 and S2 indicate the positions of two sulphate ions in the crystal structure of unliganded enzyme (within the active site). This figure is reproduced from Fothergill-Gilmore and Watson, 1989, with the permission of the authors. and Thr-20. The second active site sulphate (S2) is thought to interact with the positive charge dipole at the amino terminus of helix 7. This probably represents the position of the non-transferable phosphogroup of bound 2,3- or 1,3- bisphosphoglycerate. Arg-59, which is buried deep in the active site pocket, is positioned such that it could form a salt bridge with the carboxyl group of the bound substrate. Like His-181 and His-8, Arg-59 is conserved in all phosphoglycerate mutases sequenced so far.

Model building studies (Fothergill-Gilmore and Watson, 1989) indicate that the cofactor 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate can bind to the active site in two possible orientations (figure 6a): with the 3-phospho group close to His-8 and the 2-phospho group located next to the amino-terminus of helix 7. Alternatively, the positions of the 2- and 3- phospho groups may be reversed. These studies have also predicted how 2-phosphoglycerate and 3phosphoglycerate bind to the phosphoenzyme, see figures 6b and 6c.

## 1.6.4 <u>C-terminal tail</u>

The C-terminal fourteen residues (also referred to as the C-terminal tail) of phosphoglycerate mutase are susceptible to proteolysis. Loss of these residues in the S.cerevisiae enzyme (Sasaki et al., 1966; Winn et al., 1981) and in the rabbit muscle enzyme (Price et al., 1985) resulted in the loss of mutase activity with the retention of the overall structure of the enzyme. 'Tail-less' S.cerevisiae mutase possesses phosphatase activity

- 16 -

Figure 6: The proposed binding of cofactor and substrate at the active site of phosphoglycerate mutase. The positions of His-8 and His-181 are indicated, with the hatched atoms corresponding to the ring nitrogens.

(a) 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate is shown bound with the 3-phospho group occupying the S1 or 'His-8' position and the 2-phospho group in the S-2 or helix dipole position (see figure 5). The carboxyl group is in a suitable position to interact with Arg-59. The dashed lines represent electron density corresponding to ions bound to the active site of the unligated enzyme.

(b) 2-phosphoglycerate is shown bound at the active site of the catalytically competent phosphoenzyme. The filled in atom represents the proton that is abstracted or donated by His-181 during a round of catalysis.

(c) 3-phosphoglycerate is shown bound at the active site.

This figure is reproduced from Fothergill-Gilmore and Watson, 1989, with the permission of the authors.

- 17 -






toward 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate, however, this proteolysed form of the enzyme is not as responsive to the phosphatase activator 2-phosphoglycollate as the native *S. cerevisiae* mutase (Sasaki *et al.*, 1971).

the C-terminal The inability to observe tail of S. cerevisiae phosphoglycerate mutase on the electron density map was indicative of a 'flexible tail'. This theory was corroborated by the amino acid sequence of the C-terminal region which is rich in residues with small side chains (-Ala-Ala-Ala-Gly-Ala-Ala-Ala-Val-Ala-Asn-Gln-Gly-Lys-Lys). The observation that 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate helps protect unphosphorylated rabbit muscle phosphoglycerate mutase from proteolysis, whereas 3-phosphoglycerate does not (Price et al., 1985), implies that the tail can either adopt a tail-in mode, which requires the presence of two phosphogroups, or the tail can be exposed. Model building studies (Winn et al., 1981) imply that the tail could adopt a conformation that could modulate access to the active site. Thus the tail could physically exclude water from the active site and in doing so, ensure phospho-transfer to the substrate rather than to water. These studies also suggest that the two consecutive lysines could approach the active site to provide a ligand or ligands for the transferable phospho-group thus preventing phosphatase activity. The lysine residues may also be involved in charge stablisation, to retain cofactor/intermediate 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate during the reaction sequence.

Analysis of the phosphoglycerate mutase and bisphosphoglycerate mutase sequences (figue 3) reveals conservation of a run of small side chain residues followed by two lysines at their C-termini.

- 19 -

#### 1.6.5 Quaternary Structure

Cofactor-dependent phosphoglycerate mutases have been isolated from various sources. These enzymes have been shown to be monomeric, dimeric and tetrameric depending on the source, see table 1. At present, protein crystallography has only solved the detailed structure of the enzyme from *S. cerevisiae*. Nevertheless, circular dichroism studies suggest that the monomeric (Johnson and Price, 1987), the dimeric (Price *et al.*, 1985) and the tetrameric mutases (Herman *et al.*, 1983,1985; Johnson and Price, 1986; White *et al.*, 1992) all possess similar overall structure. The ability of all of the phosphoglycerate mutases to bind triazine dyes, such as Cibacron Blue and Procion Red, also indicates that they contain the characteristic  $\beta$ -sheet flanked by  $\alpha$ -helices, the structural motif which is thought to be responsible for 'channelling' these dyes to the hydrophobically situated substrate binding site (Beissner *et al.*, 1979).

Subunit-subunit interface structural information is only available for S. cerevisiae phosphoglycerate mutase. However, the primary structures of all the other mutases are homologous to the S. cerevisiae enzyme, which permits attempts to explore the anatomy of the subunit contact regions with the aid of structure prediction and molecular modelling.

- 20 -

Source dej	BPG- pendence	Mumber of subunits	Subunit M <sub>r</sub>	Nn+ requirement	Vanadate inhibition
Rabbit muscle	+	2	30,000	-	+
S. cerevisiae	+	4	27,000	-	+
S. pombe	+	1	23,000	-	+
S.coelicolor	+	4	29,000		+
E. coli	+	nd	nd	nd	nd
Pseudomonas	+	1	32,000	-	+
Z.mobilis	+	2	26,000	-	+
Leuconostoc	+	nd	nd	nd	nd
Human erythrocyt	e -	2	30,000	-	+/-
Castor oil (plant cytosol)	-	1	64,000	-	-
B.megatarium	_	1	61,000	+	nd

## Table 1: Properties of phosphoglycerate mutases.\*

\* see text for references

nd not determined

### 1.6.6 Subunit-subunit interfaces

Analysis of a range of dimeric and tetrameric proteins has led to the suggestion that there are four structural motifs which may be found at the interfaces of oligomeric proteins (Miller, 1989): (i) extended  $\beta$ -sheet (ii) helix-helix packing (iii) sheet sheet packing and (iv) loop interactions. From the structure of the tetrameric *S.cerevisiae* phosphoglycerate mutase (figure 4) it can be seen that there are two sets of intersubunit contacts: one set primarily involves loop interactions whereas the other set has much more extensive contacts involving extended  $\beta$ -sheet, helix-heix packing and loop interactions. In the simpler set of contacts, known as CR5, the side chains in a loop preceding helix 5 (residues 139-144) in one subunit fits between the side chains of helix 6 and the loop located between strands 6 and 7 of the other subunit. The other set of contacts, CR1/2, connects the central  $\beta$ -sheet, the residues of helix 2 and the connecting loop interact in an antiparallel fashion between the subunits.

The residues involved in CR1/2 are highly conserved in the dimeric and tetrameric mutases. This stretch of sequence (58-82) is not available for the monomeric enzyme from *S. pombe* (figure 3) which may reflect deletion of this part of the sequence or simply that this stretch has not been located and sequenced. Residues 139-144, which form the loop in CR5 of the *S. cerevisiae* enzyme, are not highly conserved which implies that this subunit interaction is no longer present in the dimeric forms of phosphoglycerate mutase.

- 22 -

## 1.6.7 Denaturation and Renaturation

Comparative studies of the denaturation and renaturation of phosphoglycerate mutase from S. cerevisiae (Herman et al., 1983, 1985), rabbit muscle (Johnson and Price, 1985) and S. pombe (Johnson and Price, 1987) allow examination of the consequences of quaternary structure. The enzymes were denatured by guanidine hydrochloride and subsequently renatured by dilution of the denaturant. Changes in the structure of the enzymes was monitored by changes in activity, circular dichroism, crosslinking and susceptibility to proteolysis. The resultant data revealed that the oligomeric rabbit muscle and S. cerevisiae enzymes are more susceptible than the monomeric S. pombe enzyme to inactivation by low concentrations of guanidine hydrochloride (0-0.75M). Circular dichroism and fluorescence studies implied that the subunit-subunit interactions were important in maintaining the stability of the overall tertiary structure of the oligomeric enzymes toward denaturant.

Cross-linking of the S. cerevisiae enzyme with gluteraldehyde led to the proposal that subunit reassociation occurred as follows:

4 Monomers 
$$\overset{k_1}{\longleftarrow}$$
 2 Dimers  $\overset{k_2}{\longrightarrow}$  Tetramer

where  $\mathbf{k}_1 = 6.26 \times 10^{9} \mathrm{M}^{-1} \mathrm{s}^{-1}$ ,  $\mathbf{k}_{-1} = 6 \times 10^{-3} \mathrm{s}^{-1}$ ,  $\mathbf{k}_2 = 2.75 \times 10^{4} \mathrm{M}^{-1} \mathrm{s}^{-1}$  at 20°C, pH 7.5.

Thus, S. cerevisiae phosphoglycerate mutase renatures by refolding into monomers which associate to form dimers. The dimers then associate to form tetramers. The refolded tetramers are fully active and like the native enzyme, are not susceptible to proteolysis by trypsin, chymotrypsin and thermolysin. However, the intermediate monomers and dimers possess about 35% of the native enzyme activity and they are susceptible to proteolytic digest. This implies that the monomers, which are formed quickly ( $\approx 30$ sec) after the removal of denaturant, and the dimers have relatively 'loose' structures but on subsequent association to form tetramers, a species is formed which resembles the native enzyme in terms of activity and susceptibility to proteolysis. Therefore, it would appear that the subunit contacts are necessary to make the subunits more compact.

The monomeric enzyme from *S. pombe* was shown to regain activity rapidly, with no evidence of an intermediate which possessed a relatively 'loose' structure. Thus, it would appear that differences in the quaternary structure of these enzymes have resulted in differences in behaviour during denaturation and renaturation.

- 24 -

#### 1.7 Proposed reaction mechanism of phosphoglycerate mutase

A reaction mechanism has been proposed (Fothergill-Gilmore and Watson, 1989) based on the structural and kinetic properties of these enzymes. The proposed reaction sequence for the mutase, phosphatase and synthetase reactions are summarised in figure 7. The residue numbering used here refers to phosphoglycerate mutase from *S. cerevisiae*, which has been particularly well characterised.

#### 1.7.1 <u>Mutase reaction</u>

Priming of the mutase reaction by bisphosphoglycerate is required to permit a round of catalysis: 2,3 bisphosphoglycerate binds to the unphosphorylated form of the enzyme, labelled 'i' in figure 7, in one of two possible orientations ('d' or 'e'). In 'd', the 2-phospho group is in the transferable position, which lies close to His-8, and is thought to form hydrogen bonds with Ser-11, Thr-20 and one of the lysine residues located at the C-terminus. The 3-phospho group is interacting with the positive charge associated with the dipole at the N-terminus of helix-7. The alternative orientation for binding 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate to the unphosphorylated enzyme has the 2- and 3-phospho groups reversed. In each case, the carboxyl group forms a salt bridge with Arg-59.



Figure 7: Proposed reaction sequence of cofactor dependent phosphoglycerate mutases. In each diagram the square represents the active site of the enzyme, with the triangle corresponding to His-8. The numerals 1,2 and 3 label the carbon atoms of glycerate. The large circles represent phosphogroups, and the small circles represent oxygen atoms of hydroxyl or carboxyl groups. Symbols (IUPAC-IUB Commission on Biochemical Momenclature, 1978): Gri-2,3-P<sub>2</sub>, 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate; Gri-1,3-P<sub>2</sub>, 1,3-bisphosphoglycerate; Gri-3-P, 3-phosphoglycerate. This figure is reproduced from Fothergill-Gilmore and Vatson, 1989, with the permission of the authors.

Transfer of the phosphogroup to His-8 would require the donation of a proton, presumably from His-181, which would produce a phosphorylated form of the enzyme with the concomitant release of a 2- or 3- phosphoglycerate. A round of catalysis would be initiated by the binding of 3~ phosphoglycerate (for glycolysis) 2-phosphoglycerate (for or gluconeogenesis) to the active site of the phosphoenzyme. Phosphotransfer from the enzyme to the substrate would produce a 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate intermediate ('d' and 'e' in figure 7). Recrientation of this intermediate at the active site is required to allow the transfer of the substrateassociated phospho group to the enzyme. Modelling studies (Fothergill-Gilmore and Watson, 1989) imply that such a reorientation could be accommodated by the active site, assuming that the 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate could move away slightly from His-8 and His-181. This would result in the release of a monophosphorylated product and an enzyme primed for another round of catalysis ('h' and 'g' in figure 7).

#### 1.7.2 Phosphatase reaction

The requirement for 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate to prime the mutase reaction arises due to the low rate of hydrolysis of the phosphoenzyme. The phosphoenzyme has been shown to have a half-life of 1-2 minutes (Britton *et al.*, 1972). The instability of the phosphoenzyme can be enhanced by the presence of anions, in particular the two-carbon substrate analogue, 2phosphoglycollate (Rose and Liebowitz, 1972). It has been suggested that

- 27 -

this analogue binds to the active site, in a manner similar to the normal substrates, along with a water molecule (Fothergill-Gilmore and Vatson, 1989). Thus, the phosphogroup of 2-phosphoglycollate is associated with the helix dipole, the carboxyl group of the analogue forms a salt bridge with Arg-59 and the water molecule occupies the phosphotransfer position located next to His-8. Such an arrangement would result in the C-terminal tail closing over the active site and the transfer of the phospho group from His-8 to water. This theory is supported by the observation that proteolysed phosphoglycerate mutase, which is lacking the C-terminal tail, retains a basal phosphatatase activity which can no longer be stimulated by 2-phosphoglycollate (Sasaki *et al.*, 1971).

## 1.7.3 Synthase reaction

The 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate synthase activity of phosphoglycerate mutase would be initiated by the binding of the substrate 1,3-bisphosphoglycerate to the active site of unphosphorylated enzyme ('a' in figure 7). It is likely that the substrate would bind so that the phospho group on carbon-1 occupies the the phospho transfer position, located next to His-8, and that the phospho group on carbon-3 associates with the helix dipole. With 1,3bisphosphoglycerate in this orientation, Arg-59 would not be involved in substrate binding. Once phosphotransfer has taken place, ('b' in figure 7) the negatively charged carboxyl group of the bound 3-phosphoglycerate would be repelled phosphogroup on His-8 and would move to form a salt bridge with

- 28 -

Arg-59 ('c' in figure 7). This reorientation of 3-phosphoglycerate positions the 2' hydroxyl group so that it would be phosphorylated by the phospho group on His-8 to produce 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate ('d' in figure 7). Release of 2,3 bisphosphoglycerate completes the synthase reaction with the regeneration of unphosphorylated enzyme which is now ready to bind another molecule of 1,3-bisphosphoglycerate.

The synthase activity of phosphoglycerate mutase (from S. cerevisiae, rabbit B- and M-type) is extremely low, with a mutase:synthase activity ratio of 1000:1. However, the closely related bisphophoglycerate mutase (E-type) has mutase:synthase activity ratio of 1:1. a The K<sub>m</sub> values for 1,3bisphosphoglycerate is 5µN for the rabbit N-type iscenzyme (Laforet et al., 1974) whereas the human E-type isoenzyme has a  $K_m$  value of  $0.4\mu M$  (Pons and Carreras, 1985). Thus, the E-type isoenzyme has a higher affinity for the synthase substrate, 1,3-bisphophoglycerate. The Km values for 2,3bisphosphoglycerate is 0.5µM for chicken B- and pig M-type isoenzymes (Rose and Dube, 1978; Bartrons and Carreras, 1982) whereas the human E-type iscenzyme has a  $K_m$  value of  $40\mu$ M (Rose, 1980). Therefore, the affinity for the product, 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate, is lower for synthase the bisphosphoglycerate mutase. The differences in the affinity constants for 1.3-2,3-bisphosphoglycerate for phosphoglycerate and mutase and bisphosphoglycerate mutase appear to reflect the differences i n mutase:synthase activities; the Km ratio for 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate:1,3bisphosphoglycerate is 1:10 for phosphoglycerate mutase and 100:1 for bisphosphoglycerate mutase.

- 29 -

### 1.8 Relationship with fructose-2.6-bisphophatase

The bifunctional 2-phosphofructo-2-kinase/fructose-2,6enzyme bisphosphatase (B.C. 2.7.1.105/3.1.3.46) catalyses the synthesis and degradation of fructose-2,6-bisphosphate (Pilkis et al., 1983). Fructose-2,6-bisphosphate is a potent allosteric regulator of 6-phosphofructo-1kinase and fructose-1,6-bisphosphatase and so levels of this metabolite regulate the flow of carbon through glycolysis and gluconeogenesis (Pilkis et al., 1988). The synthesis of fructose-2,6-bisphosphate by 6phosphofructo-2-kinase/fructose-2,6-biphosphatase (6-PF-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPase) occurs by the transfer of the Y-phosphate of ATP to the C-2 hydroxyl of fructose-6-phosphate, whereas degradation of fructose-2,6-bisphosphate by this enzyme produces fructose-6-phosphate and P<sub>1</sub> via hydrolysis, see below:

## 6-PF-2X Fructose-6-P + ATP -------> Fructose-2,6-P<sub>2</sub> + ADP

١

Fru-2,6-BPase Fructose-2,6-P<sub>2</sub> ------> Fructose-6-P + P<sub>1</sub>

## 1.8.1 Primary structure homology

The mammalian bifunctional 6-PF-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPase exists as a homodimer (subunit  $M_r$  55,000) which catalyses the synthesis and degradation of fructose-2,6-bisphosphate at two discrete active sites: the N-terminal region of each subunit is responsible for the kinase activity whereas the phosphatase domain is located in the C-terminus (Pilkis *et al.*, 1987).

The genes encoding bovine, rat human iscenzymes have and been characterised. Alignment of the deduced amino acid sequences of all 6-PF-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPases exhibit a high degree of identity, see figure 8. A search of the Protein Identification Resource protein sequence database resulted in the proposal that the N-terminal sequence (residues 1-170 which correspond to the kinase domain) was similar to the functionally analagous domain of 6-PF-1-K. Likewise, it was revealed that the C-terminus or phosphatase domain (residues 250-450) of 6-PF-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPase shared sequence homology with S. cervisiae phosphoglycerate mutase (Bazan et al., 1989).

Alignment of the sequences of phosphoglycerate mutases with the consensus sequence (figure 8) of the phosphatase domain of 6-PF-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPase is given in figure 9. Thus it would appear that the phosphatase domain contains residues which have been shown to be important active site residues in *S. cerevisiae* mutase. For example (using the *S. cerevisiae* mutase

- 31 -

Figure 8: Alignment of 4 known amino acid sequences of 6-phosphofructo-2kinase/fructose-2,6-bisphosphatase: Bhppf2k=bovine heart 6PF2K/Fru-2,6-BPase; Blppf2k=bovine liver 6PF2K/Fru-2,6-BPase; Hlppf2k=human liver 6PF2K/Fru-2,6-BPase; Rlppf2k=rat liver 6PF2K/Fru-2,6-BPase. The alignment was generated by the GCG multiple alignment editing programme, LINEUP (Devereux et al., 1984). The consensus pf2kcon sequence was generated using PROFILE (Gribskov et al., 1987).

Bhpf; Blpf; Hlpf; Rlpf; consensu	1 60 2kSGNPASSSEQNNNSYET KASLRISEKKCSWASYMTNS PTMVIMVGLPARGKTYVSKK SQEMGELTQTRLQKIWIPHN NGNSRLQRRRGSSIPQFTNS PTMVIMVGLPARGKTYISTK SPEMGELTQTRLQKIWIPHS SGSSRLQRRRGSSIPQFTNS PTMVIMVGLPARGKTYISTK SQEMGELTQTRLQKIRIPHS SGSSRLQRRRGSSIPQFTNS PTMVIMVGLPARGKTYISTK
Bhpf2 Blpf2 Hlpf2 Rlpf2 consensu	61 120 k LTRYLNWIGVPTKVFNLGVY RRQAVKSYKSYDFFRHDNEE AMKIRKQCALVALKDVKAYL k LTRYLNWIGTPTKVFNLGQY RR.EDVSYRNYEFFLPDNME ALLIRKQCALAALKDVHSYL k LTRYLNWIGTPTKVFNLGQY RR.EAVSYKNYEFFLDNME ALQIRKQCALAALKDVHNYL k LTRYLNWIGTPTKVFNLGQY RRQEAVSYKNYEFFWPDNME ALMIRKQCALAALKDVHNYL
Bhpf2 Blpf2 Hlpf2 Rlpf2 consensu:	121180kTEESGQIAVFDATNTTRFRR DLILNFAEENSFKVFFVESV CNDPDIIAANILEVKVSSPDkSHEEGRVAVFDATNTTRFRR SLILQFAKEHGYKVFFIESI CNDPDIIAENIRQVKLGSPDkSHEEGHVAVFDATNTTRFRR SLILQFAKEHGYKVFFIESI CNDPGIIAENIRQVKLGSPDkSREEGHVAVFDATNYTRFRR SLILQFAKEHGYKVFFIESI CNDPEIIAENIKQVKLGSPDsSHEEGHVAVFDATNTTRFRR SLILQFAKEHGYKVFFIESI CNDPEIIAENIKQVKLGSPDsSHEEGHVAVFDATNTTRFRR SLILQFAKEHGYKVFFIESI CNDPEIIAENIKQVKLGSPD
Bhpf2k Blpf2k Hlpf2k Rlpf2k consensus	181240240YPDRNRENVMDDFLKRIECY KVTYQPLDPDSHDKDLSFIK VINVGQRFLVNKVQDYVQSK240YIDCDREKVLEDFLKRIECY EVNYQPLD.DELDSHLSYIK IFDVGTRYMVNRVQDHVQSR240YIDCDREKVLEDFLKRIECY EVNYQPLD.EELDSHLSYIK IFDVGTRYMVNRVQDHVQSR240YIDCDREKVLEDFLKRIECY EVNYQPLD.EELDSHLSYIK IFDVGTRYMVNRVQDHVQSR240YIDCDREKVLEDFLKRIECY EVNYQPLD.EELDSHLSYIK IFDVGTRYMVNRVQDHVQSR240YIDCDREKVLEDFLKRIECY EVNYQPLD.EELDSHLSYIK IFDVGTRYMVNRVQDHVQSR240YIDCDREKVLEDFLKRIECY EVNYQPLD.EELDSHLSYIK IFDVGTRYMVNRVQDHVQSR
Bhpf2k Blpf2k Hlpf2k Rlpf2k consensus	241300IVYYLMNIHVHPRTIYLCRHGESELNLLGKIGGDSGVSVRGKQFAQALRNFLEEQEIADLTVYYLMNIHVTPRSIYLCRHGESELNLRGRIGGDSGVSARGKQYAYALANFIQSQGISSLTVYYLMNIHVTPRSIYLCRHGESELNIRGRIGGDSGVSVRGKQYAYALANFIQSQGISSLTAYYLMNIHVTPRSIYLCRHGESELNLRGRIGGDSGLSARGKQYAYALANFIRSQGISSLTVYYLMNIHVTPRSIYLCRHGESELNLRGRIGGDSGVSARGKQYAYALANFIRSQGISSLTVYYLMNIHVTPRSIYLCRHGESELNLWGRIGGDSGVSARGKQYAYALANFIQSQGISSL
Bhpf2k Blpf2k Hlpf2k Rlpf2k Consensus	301 360 KVWTSQLKRTIQTAESLGVT YEQWKILNEIDAGVCEEMTY AEIQEQYPDEFALRDEEKYL KVGTSHMKRTIQTAEALGLP YEQWKALNEIDAGVCEEMTY EEIQEHYPEEFALRDQDKYR KVWTSRMKRTIQTAEALGVP YEQWKALNEIDAGVCEEMTY EEIQEHYPEEFALRDQDKYR KVWTSHMKRTIQTAEALGVP YEQWKALNEIDAGVCEEMTY EEIQEHYPEEFALRDQDKYR
Bhpf2k Blpf2k Hlpf2k Rlpf2k Consensus	361420YRYPGGESYQDLVQRLEPVIMELERQGNVLVISHQAVMRCLLAYFLDKGADELPYLRCPLYRYPKGESYEDLVQRLEPVIMELERQENVLVICHQAVMRCLLAYFLDKSSDELPYLKCPPYRYPKGESYEDLVQRLEPVIMELERQENVLVICHQAVMRCLLAYFLDKSSDELPYLKCPLYRYPKGESYEDLVQRLEPVIMELERQENVLVICHQAVMRCLLAYFLDKSSDELPYLKCPLYRYPKGESYEDLVQRLEPVIMELERQENVLVICHQAVMRCLLAYFLDKSSDELPYLKCPL
Bhpf2k Blpf2k Hlpf2k Rlpf2k Consensus	421 480 HTIFKLTPVAYGCKVETIKL NVEAVNTHRDKPTNNFPKSQ TPVRMRRNSFTPLSSSNTIR STVLKLTPVAYGCKVESIYL NVEAVNTHREKPENVDITRE AEEALDTVPAHY HTVLKLTPVAYGCKVESIYL NVEAVNTHREKPENVDITRE AEEALDTVPAHY HTVLKLTPVAYGCKVESIYL NVEAVNTHRDKPENVDITRE AEEALDTVPAHYLSSSNTIR
	481 533

Bhpf2k RPRNYSVGSRPLQPLSPLRA LDTQEGADQPKTQAETSRAA HRLPSPAPPTSPS

Figure 9: Alignment of phosphoglycerate mutases with the consensus sequence of the phosphatase domain of 6-PF-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPase. The mutase sequences are: Sco=S.coelicolor PGAM; Sce=S.cerevisiae PGAM; Hre2=human BPGAM; Mre=mouse BPGAM; Rre=rabbit BPGAM; Hmu=human N-type BPGAM; Rmu=rabbit Ntype PGAM; Pgms=S.pombe PGAM.' Consensus' is the PGAM consensus sequence (see figure 3) and 'pf2k consensus' is the Consensus sequence of the phosphatase region of 6PF2K/Fru-2,6-BPase (see figure 8). The sequences have been aligned using LINEUP, Devereux et al., 1984.

Pgi consensi pf2kco	MS .AAPNLLVLT RHGESEWNKL NLFTGWKDPA LSETGIKEAK LGGERLKSRG AMAPHKLVML RHGESEWNKE NWFCGWVDQK LSEKGMEEAK RGGKQLKDMN VTPRSIYLC RHGESELNLW GRIGGDSG VSARGKQYAY ALANFIQSQG
-	51 100
50	CO LLPDVVHTSV QKRAIRTAQL ALEAADRHWI PVHRHWRLNE RHYGALQGKD
50	2 FEFDIVETSK LSKAIQTANI ALEKADKLWI PVNRSWRLNE RHYGDLOGKD
MT e	FEFDLAFISA LARSINIARD ILLELAGUERA FALSSWRLAE RAIGALIGLA FFFDLAFTSI UNDSINTAMI. ILFELCOPAN DAESSADINE DEVCALICIN
Rr	e FEFDLVFTSV LNRSIHTAWL ILEELGOEWV PVEDSWRINE RHYGALIGIN
Hm	U MEFDICYTSV LKRAIRTLWA ILDGTDOMWL PVVRTWRFNE RHYGGLTGFN
Rm	U IEFDICYTSV LKRAIRTLWT ILDVTDOMWV PVVRTWRLNE RAYGGLTGLN
Pgm	S YKFDIAFTSA LNRANRTRQ RYYGDLQGLN
consensu	S FEFDIVYTSV LNRAIRTARL ILEELDQEWV PVEWSWRLNE RHYGALIGLN
pf2kco	n ISSLKVRTSH MKRTIQTAEA LGV PYEQWKALNE IDAGV
	101 150
Sc	KAQTLAEFGE EQFMLWRRSY DTPPPALDRD AEYSQFSD PRYAM.LPP.
Sce	* KAETLKKFGE EKFNTYRRSF DVPPPPIDAS SPFSQKGD ERYKY.VDP.
Hre	2 REQMALNHGE EQURLWRRSY NUTPPPIEES HPYYQEIYND RRYKUCDUPL
Mre	REKMALNHGE EQVRLWRRSY NVTPPPIEES HPYFHEIYSD RRYKVCDVPL
Rre	REKMALNHGE EQVRIWRRSY NVTPPPIEES HPYYHEIYSD RRYRVCDVPL
Hmu	KAETAAKHGE EQVRSWRRSF DIPPPPMDEK HPYYNSISKE RRYA.GLKPG
Rmu	KONNERVICE EQURIMERSE DIPPERMUER BRIINSISKU KNIA.GLEPE
COnsensus	KAETAMKHCE FOURTWERSY DUPPPPIEES HPYYOEICSD REVKUCLUPI.
pf2kcon	TYEEI QEHYPEEFAL ROODKYWY.
500	ELEPTICLE DVVGEMERIN FDAIVFDLLI GEIVEVAALG NSLEALVEL
Hre2	DOLPRSESLK DVLERLIPYW VERIAPEVLR GKTILISAHG NSSRALLKHL
Mre	DOLPRSESLK DVLERLLPYW KERIAPEILK GKSILISAHG NSSRALLKHL
Rre	DQLPRSESLK DVLERLLPYW NERIAPEVLR GKTVLISAHG NSSRALLKHL
Hmu	E.LPTCESLK DTIARALPFW NEEIVPQIKA GKRVLIAAHG NSLRGIVKHL
Rmu	E.LPTCESLK DTIARALPFW NEEIAPKIKA GKRVLIAAHG NSLRGIVKHL
Pgms	DP NLETERLEXL NSTIVAAILK GVKVLIAAHG NSLRALIMDL
consensus	DULPRSESLE DVIERMLPYW NERIAPEILE GRIVLIAANG NSLEALVANL
pizkcon	. RIPRGESIE DLVQKLEPVI MELERQE NVLVICAQ AVARCLLAIF
	201 250
Sco	DGISDADIAG LNIPTGIPLS YELNAEFKPL NPGGTYLDPD AAAAAIEAVK
Sce	EGISDADIAK LNIPTGIPLV FELDENLKPS KP.SIILDPL AAAAGAAAVA
nrez Mre	ECISOFDITA TELPIGUPTE LELDENLRAV GPHQEDSDVE ALQANIMAVE
Rre	EGISDEDIIN ITLETGVETL LELDENLRAV GEHOFLGDOE AIGAAIKKVE
Hmu	EGMSDOAIME LNLPTGIPIV YELNKELKPT KPMQFLGDEE TVRKAMEAVA
Rmu	EGMSDOAIME LNLPTGIPIV YELNQELKPT KPMRFLGDEE TVRKAMEAVA
Pgms	EGLTGDQIVK RELATGVPIV YHLDKDGKYV SK.ELIDN
consensus	EGISDEDIIN LNLPTGVPIV FELDENLKPV GPHQFFGDQE AIQAAIEAVA
pf2kcon	LDKSSDELPY LKCPL HTVL KLTPVAYGCK VESIYL NVE AVNTHRDKPE
Sco	NOGKKK
Sce	NQGKK
Hre2	DQGKVQ
Mre	DQGKVKQGKQ
Rre	DQGKVKRAEK
Hmu	AQGKAK
Rmu	AUGAA
of2kcon	
P-270011	et y ter de la eller Taledej

Sco ADAPYKLILL RHGESEWNEK NLFTGWVDVN LTPKGEKEAT RGGELLKDAG .. MP.KLVLV RHGQSEWNEK NLFTGWVDVK LSAKGQQEAA RAGELLKEKK

Hmu .MATHRLVMV RHGETTWNQE NRFCGWFDAE LSEKGTEEAK RGAKAIKDAK Rmu .MATHRLVMV RHGESSWNQE NRFCGWFDAE LSEKGAEEAK RGATAIKDAK

.MSKYKLIML RHGEGAWNKE NRFCSWVDQK LNSEGMEEAR NCGKQLKALN

.MSKHKLIIL RHGEGQWNKE NRFCSWVDQK LNNDGLEEAR NCGRQLKALN .MSKYKLIML RHGEGAWNKE NRFCSWVDQK LNSEGMEEAR NCGKQLKALN

1

Sce Hre2

Mre

Rre

50

numbering), His 8, His 181, Arg 59 and Ser 11 appear to be conserved in the phosphatase domain of 6-PF-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPase.

## 1.8.2 Secondary structure homology

Alignment of the predicted secondary structure of the phosphatase domain of 6-PK-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPase with the known secondary structure of S. cerevisiae phosphoglycerate mutase (figure 10) has shown that these enzymes share similar secondary structural elements (Bazan et al.. 1988). The S. cerevisiae mutase and the predicted secondary structure of the rat phosphatase domain are composed of alternating  $\alpha$ - and  $\beta$ -structures. These structures are known to fold into a central core of  $\beta$ -sheet surrounded by  $\alpha$ -helices in the S. cerevisiae mutase. Modelling studies imply that the phosphatase domain may be similar to the S. cerevisiae phosphoglycerate mutase fold (Bazan et al., 1989). Such models predict that His 258 and His 392 (rat 6-PF-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPase numbering) would be brought together in a spatial arrangement like the two active site histidines of S. cerevisiae mutase. This arrangement of histidines has also been observed in acid phosphatases.

Acid phosphatases catalyse phosphoryl transfer to water and some alcohol acceptors. Such enzymes proceed with the formation of a phosphohistidine like phosphoglycerate mutase and the phosphatase domain of 6-PF-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPase. Secondary structural alignments of acid phosphatase with mutase

- 36 -

Figure 10: Structurally based alignment of phosphoglycerate mutases with the consensus sequence of the phosphatase domain of 6-PF-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPase. The mutase sequences are: Sco=S.coelicolor PGAN; Sce=S.cerevisiae PGAM; Hre2=human BPGAN; Nre=mouse BPGAM; Rre=rabbit BPGAM; Hmu=human N-type BPGAM; Rmu=rabbit N-type PGAM; Pgms=S.pombe PGAN.' Consensus' is the PGAN consensus sequence (see figure 3) and 'pf2k consensus' is the PGAN sequence of the phosphatase region of 6PF2K/Fru-2,6-BPase (see figure 8). The sequences have been aligned using LINEUP, Devereux et al., 1984.

Conserved active site residues are italicized and underlined, other strongly conserved residues are simply underlined.

The secondary structural elements of *S. cerevisiae PGAM* are indicated:  $\beta$ -strands are labelled A-F and  $\alpha$ -helices are labelled 1-5.

		1				50
	Sc	o ADAPYKLII	L RHGESEWNE	K NLFTGWVD	VN LTPKGEKE	AT REGELLKDAG
	Sc	eMP.KLVL	V RHGOSEWNE	K NLFTGWVD	VK LSAKGOOE	AA RAGELLKEKP
	Hre	2 MSKYKLTM	L RHGEGAWNK	E NRECSWVD	OK LNSEGMEE	AR NCGKOLKALN
		MSKHKLTT	I. RHOFGOWNK	F NRECSWVD	OK LNNDGLEE	AP NCCPOLKALN
			I BUCECAUNK	E NOFCSWUD	OK INSECHES	DA NCCKOLKALN
	NI -		U BUCETTUNO	E NRECOWED	AR LOSEGNEE	AN DESKSTROSK
		.MAIRKLVM	V <u>ARGETINNO</u>	E NRECGHEL	AL LOLAGICE	A ROAMAINDAN
	- Km	MATHRLVM	V <u>RHG</u> ESSW <u>NO</u>	E NRFCGWF <u>D</u>	AE LSEKGAEE	AK RGATAIKDAK
	Pgm	AAPNLLVL	T <u>Rhg</u> esew <u>n</u> k	L NLFTGWKD	PA LSET <u>G</u> IKE <u>/</u>	AK LGGERLKSRG
CO	nsensus	S AMAPHKLVM	L <u>RHG</u> ESEW <u>N</u> KI	E NWFCGWVD	OK LSEK <u>G</u> MEEA	1K RGGKQLKDMN
1	pf2kcor	VTPRSIYL	C <u>RHG</u> ESELNLI	W GRIGG <u>D</u>	SG VSARGKQYA	Y ALANFIQSQG
		B-	4			-1
		51 <sup>p</sup> '	•		~	100
	Sco	LLPDVVH <u>TS</u>	V QK <u>BAIRT</u> AQI	L ALEAADRH	WI <u>P</u> VHRHWRLN	ie Rhygalogkd
	Sce	VYPDVLY <u>TS</u> I	K LS <u>RAIOT</u> ANI	I ALEKADRLI	NI <u>P</u> VNRSWRLN	E RHYGDLOGKD
	Hre2	FEFDLVF <u>TS</u>	/ LN <u>R</u> S <u>I</u> H <u>T</u> AWI	L ILEELGQE	VV <u>P</u> VESSWRLN	<u>E</u> RHY <u>G</u> ALIGLN
	Mre	FEFDLVFTS	I LN <u>R</u> SIRTAWI	. ILEELGQE	V EVESSWRLN	E RHYGALIGLN
	Rre	FEFDLVFTS	/ LNRSIHTAWI	ILEELGQE	V PVESSWRLN	E RHYGALIGLN
	Hmu	MEEDICYTS	/ LKRATRTLWA	TLOGTDOM	IL PVVRTWRFN	E RHYGGLTGEN
	Rmii	IEFDICYTS	LKRATRTI.	ILDVTDOM	V PVVRTURIN	E RAYGGITGIN
	Drama	YKEDIAFTER	TNPANDT			O RYYCDLOCIN
<b></b>	E'YRS	THE VINE 10M	INDATEMANT			A VIITONGOU
con	SENSUS	FEFUIVI <u>TS</u> V	LNDALKTARL	ILEELDQEW	V EVENSWRLN	E KRIGALIGLN
· P	rzkcon	ISSLKVRTSH	MARTIOTAEA	<u></u> .	V PIEOWKALN	E IDAGV
		β-Β	α-2		<b>β-C</b>	
	-	101 '			,	150
	Sco -	KAQTLAEFGE	EQFMLWRRSY	DTPPPALDR	D AEYSOF S	D PRYAM.LPP.
	Sce	KAETLKKFGE	EKFNTYRRSF	DVPPPPIDA	S SPFSQKG	D ERYKY.VDP.
	Hrez	REQMALNHGE	EQVRLWRRSY	NVTPPPIEE	S HPYYQEIYN	DRRYKVCDVPL
	MIE	REKMALNHGE	EQVRLWRRSY	NVTPPPIEE	S HPYFHEIYS	DRRYKVCDVPL
	Kre	RERMALNHGE	EQVRIWERSI	NVTPPPIEE	S MPYTHELIS	RETRICTION
	nmu Dev	KAETAAKHGE	EQVESTER	DIFFFFMDE	K MPIINSISKI	C REIA.GLEPG
	Dene	KALTAAKHGE	EUVKIWKRSP	DIPPPPMDE	K HNIIASISKI	RKIA.GLAPE
	rgms	KDUARKKWGA	EQVQIWRRSY	DIAPPNGES.	L KDTAERV	
cons	fokaaa	KALIAMANGL	FÖAKTMKKZI	DVPPPPIEE	S APIIQUICS	RRIKVCLVPL
P1	LZKCON			TIEE	I QEHIPEEPAL	, KDQUKIWI
		$\alpha - 3$				200
	500	IJI FIBBOTECIV	DURIND MI DVW	PONTUDDI I		NCIDAIUNEL
	300	ELKEVILCLK	DVVGAMLEIN	PUALVPULL	GRIVLVAARG	NSLEADAULT
	308	NVLPETESLA	LVID <u>RLLP</u> IW	QDV LAKDLLS	GKTVMLAA <u>M</u> G	NSLKGLVKHL
	Hre2	DOLPRSESLK	DVLERLLPYW	NERIAPEVLE	C GRTILISA/G	NSSBALLKHL
	Mre	DOLPRSESLK	DVLERLLPYW	KERIAPEILE	GKSILISAAG	NSS <u>R</u> ALLKHL
	Rre	DOL <u>P</u> RS <u>ES</u> LK	DVLE <u>RLLP</u> YW	NERIAPEVLE	GKTVLISAHG	NSS <u>R</u> ALLKHL
	Hmu	E.L <u>P</u> TC <u>ESL</u> K	DTIARALPFW	NEEIVPQIKA	GKRVLIAAHG	NSLRGIVKHL
	Rmu	E.L <u>P</u> TC <u>ES</u> LK	DTIARALPFW	NEEIAPKIKA	GKRVLIAA <u>B</u> G	NSLEGIVKHL
	Pgms	DP	NLETERLEXL	NSTIVAAILK	GVKVLIAA #G	NSLBALIMOL
cons	ensus	DOLPRSESLK	DVIE <u>RMLPY</u> W	NERIAPEILK	GKTVLIAAHG	NSLRALVKHL
pf.	2kcon	RYPKGESYE	DLVORLEPVI	MELEROE	NVLVICHO	AVMRCLLATE
			N-4		R-D	<u> </u>
		201			P U	250
	Sco	DGISDADIAG	LNIPTGIPLS Y	ELNAEFKPT.	NPGGTYLDPD	AAAAAIEAVK
	Sce	EGISDADTAK	LNIPTGIPLV	FELDENINDE	KPSYYI, DPF	AAAAGAAAVA
	Hre?	EGISDEDITN	TTLPTCVPTI 1	FIDENIDAN	CPHOFICDOF	ATOAATKKVE
		POIDDOUIN 1	THEIGVEIN I			
	mre	EGIZUEDIIN 1	LINEIGALIT I	ANJEN LKAV	GPRUPLGNUE	
	Kre 	EGISDEDIIN 1	TLETGVPIL I	ELDENLRAV	GPHQFLGDQE	AIQAAIKKVE
	Hmu	EGMSDOAIME I	NLPTGIPIV Y	ELNKELKPT	KPMQFLGDEE	TVRKAMEAVA
	Rmu	EGMSDOAIME I	NLPTGIPIV Y	ELNQELKPT	KPMRFLGDEE	TVRKAMEAVA
	Pgms	EGLTGDQIVK R	ELATGVPIV Y	ELDKDGKYV	SK.ELIDN	• • • • • • • • • •
conse	ensus	EGI <u>S</u> DEDIIN L	NL <u>P</u> TGVPIV F	ELDENLKPV	GPHQFFGDQE	AIQAAIEAVA
pf2	kcon	LDK <u>S</u> SDELPY L	KCPL HTVL K	LTPVAYGCK	VESIYL NVE	AVNTHRDKPE
-			R-F	-	R-F	
	Sco	NQGKKK	ρĿ		$\rho r$	
	Sce	NQGKK				
	äre2 i	OQGKVQ				•
	Mre I	OGKVKOGKO				
	Rre 1	OGKVKRAEK				
	Hmu A	QGKAK				
	Rmu J	QGKAK				
consei	nsus [	OGKYKOAEO				
pf2l	kcon N	VDITREAEE				
	-					

- 38 -

and the phosphatase domain (figure 11) imply that the core  $\alpha$ - and  $\beta$ structural elements are evolutionarily related (Bazan *et al.*, 1989).

## 1.8.3 Functional homology

The structural similarity of phosphoglycerate mutase and 6-PF-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPase is reflected in functional homology (Tauler *et al.*, 1987):

(a) 6-PF-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPase is able to catalyse the hydrolysis of 1,3bisphosphoglycerate

(b) incubation of 6-PF-2K/Fru-2,6BPase with the 1-[32P] 1,3-bisphosphoglycerate results in the formation of a labelled phospho-enzyme intermediate

(c) this labelled intermediate results from the formation of a phosphohistidine

(d) this phosphohistidine is the same residue phosphorylated on incubation 6-PF-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPase with fructose-2,6-bisphosphate.

However, 6-PF-2K/Fru-2,6-BPase cannot catalyse the mutase, synthase or 2,3bisphosphoglycerate phosphatase activities of phosphoglycerate mutase. Conversely, phosphoglycerate mutase is not phosphorylated by fructose-2,6bisphosphate and so fails to act as a phosphatase toward it.

ECACP	6.63	LKL	ESV		SAH	CIV R	APT	XA	I O I	NAC	3.6	HPI	A A M	AN	LA	GK T	'Clwi	L T #	AG	3 D V	1 .	YL C	GHY	0.	•												
HUPACP	6 1 1	K E L	K F V	TLV	FRH			DTI						\$ 5		0.941		THE			<del>.</del>	ET /		ĩ.	1			HEO		115	א מוד	0 11	เมพ์มี	AM	TNLA	ALF	
Hul ACP	1 11	851	FV	1 1 1 1												0.0.5	i Gio.				<del></del>	272							<u><u>v</u> v v v</u>	-	TIDE	olali	L MS	ALE .	ANTA	GLF	PPNG
VanACRI				. <del></del>				2			. <b>.</b> .			ֈ														122	÷.÷	- 11	11-	100	- v nie		WY GY	GHE	GED
VACACES			- X X X	2.÷						5.05				20							GN	<u>-</u>					11	2 <del>2</del> 2	224		200	12		10	VFI 0	61 6	00
Yes AC BA			<u></u>		32	15.	111							æ.,							-						11	<u>.</u>	÷		222	2122		10	V E J O	GI G	00
TELACTO	( • • )	CEM	÷		97.71	"트"	<b>T P 1</b>				1.81	WYP	( 5 3	<u> </u>			143		. NI		· • • •			0.1	[ 4 1		11 ·	012		<u> </u>		77	- 7	7	·		••
					1																										-l		·	ر ماد ر			
HIP 2,08P	1 2 3 0 1			T Y L C	9 <i>8 8</i> 9	메트 5	ELN		341	80			÷.,,	<u>D</u> 5	GLI		ICIX (		YAL	. A N	15771	n s c	2 G 🗌			•		· 15	<u>r v</u>		커지르	77	- <u> </u>	75.			
TOPGH	(1)		. <b>F</b> K <u>I</u>	LVLI	Alu No	<b>20</b> 5	EWN	EKP	AL F	ΤG			wv.	<u>D</u> V1	K L S	5 A K		0 E _	LA R /	GE	LL1	ĸEK	( <u>G V</u>					. NV	<u>. v</u> :	יזעי	SIK L	517	<u>. q</u>	<u> </u>	ALE		
нырам_м	(1)		тияј	<u>r a mi</u>	<u>v)</u> n n (	GI€ T	TWN	OEP	4 R F	CG			WF.	<u>0</u> A I	ELS	5 E K	icit i	E E /		5 A K	ATI	C D A	K M					. E F	01 0	<u> 717</u>	\$VL	KA	11 91	L M	AI L D	6,00	Q M
HUBPGH	(1)	\$1	KYKI		RHO	SΕG	A WN	K.EP	6 R F	C S			wv	DOI	K L P	×S €	GMI	EEA	<b>BN</b>	: G K	OU	KAL	NF					EF	Dιν	FIT	SIVL	NAS	<u>i n</u> t	AW	ILE	ET QI	OE
Sec Sinc		-	- 1			_								_			<b>.</b>	7	•••				-								• •						
Strands																			1															2			
						1													-											-							
YePGM #			1						,	•						3.0				4.0								٤.				60	,		7	0	
									-	-																		-	•								
HUPACP	VSIW	<b>VPIL</b>	wor			/ P -	1 1 0				00	αv:	V N	E ? 1	์ ค.ศ		841	01					M V	رآم ہ	Jo T	T V 6	61	-			6L L	# # V	ASC	HL			
HULACP	MORFI	PNI	L WO		HTY						Ťā	άv,	1.	7.1		41 T	1 14		÷.			÷ -	-	17	107	÷÷ö	-	-				4 P Y	As c				
TARACPI	VMNS	TNV			7.						÷		+	*			1.74				513	<u>}</u>				<u></u> .	25						THP I	PT			
VACACAT			.÷÷:	÷		H			1.				÷		÷-	÷		÷.			100		PA		<u> </u>	<u></u> '	.÷			<u></u>			m Ŧ	AF			
Kan AC RA				÷?:						<u> </u>	<u> </u>		- 9	A 11 1			L	<u> </u>	058	10	ori		<u>ir s</u>	F 1 /	MED T	<u>PT</u> r	N.T.							AR			
FOCAUP2			<u>, T</u>	P.E.^ 8	• • <u>A C</u>	<b>.</b> .			ι٠,	201	יש	<u> </u>	A C	5 N <u>1</u>	<u>.</u>	1 4 5	A K T	<u>. L</u> K	056	10	00	<u> </u>	<u>vL</u> sj	FTP	1 <u>0 T</u>	ᇈ	NF	<u>_</u> T T <u>-</u>	<u> </u>	<u>. </u> .	<u>00</u> K		HEL I	~ •			
A.F																								- 1	1												
		EOW		<u> </u>	DAO	V -	29		1 - 1	P × G	Es.	Y E C	1.4	0 .		<u>۲</u> ۷ י	MEL	<u>.</u> E A	OΕ			NV	LVI	<u> </u>	4 <u>0 A</u>	v <u>H</u> u	ις <u>τι</u>	<u>r v i</u>	EL D	) K S I	DE		1	÷			
VIPOI	WI PV	N N S 1	wii Fre	ι <u>Ε</u> Γ	변지호	ĮD	\$ 4		1.1	PET	<u>E 8 j</u>	<u>L</u> * L	<u> </u>	<u>0 n i</u>	<u> </u>	· <u>* w</u>	ODV	<u>11</u> A	K L V			115	. 1 14	A AI	GN.	<u>st</u> 4	GL	<u> </u>	. E 0	<u></u>	<u>D ^ D</u>		₽₩Ļ	÷:			
PLPGN	. WL PY	VATS	NRPN	4 <u>E</u> P	<u> </u>	Q - 1	5 6		1 • 1	PTC	ES	<u>r k</u> 0	τ <u>E</u>	ARI	AL P	FW	NEE	I V	P 01	. К	AGE	E R V	11		GN	SL P	01	V K H	. E G	<u>: # \$ [</u>	<u>D Q</u> A I	I ME	느끼느	÷÷-			
Hu <b>B</b> PGM	WV P v		NR <u>L</u> N	€ R	NYO	Ă٠,	58		j - I	PRS	ĒSĪ	. < 0	VU	ERT		Y W	NER	UT A	ΡEV		A G K	īτī	113	S AI	10 N	5 5 A	ALI	[ א א]	E O	1 \$ [	DED	1 8 N	느་느	PI			
Sec. Sirve.			-	_						-		٠.	4.4		· •			7.1	<b>.</b>		-								4								
Suanda		C														4									-												
		1			1						t											-					-					t					
YePOM #											1 6	•			1 4					•												20	0				
					•••							•				•			• • •	•								• •									

..

Figure 11: Alignment of acid Pase sequences with the rat Fru-2,6-BPase domain and representative mutases. The *S.cerevisiae* (YscACP3,5), *S.pombe* (YspACP1), human lysosomal (HuLACP) and prostatic (HuPACP) acid Pases, and the N-terminal segment of *E.coli* acid Pase (EcACP) are arrayed over the aligned rat Fru-2,6-BPase, *S.cerevisiae* and human M-type PGAMs, and the human BPGAM sequences. The *S.cerevisiae* numbering is followed. Identical residues are boxed and denoted # whereas chemically conserved residues are underlined and in boldface letters. The secondary structural elements of *S.cerevisiae* PGAM are indicated below the alignment. Gaps in the alignment are indicated by dots. This figure is reproduced from Bazan *et al.*, 1989.

### 1.9 <u>Evolution of phosphoglycerate mutases</u>

The glycolytic enzymes are among the most highly conserved proteins known (Fothergill-Gilmore, 1986). Therefore, sequence alignments of cofactordependent phosphoglycerate mutases (figure 3) reveals a high degree of identity, which is consistent with a very slow evolutionary rate. From the sequence information, it would appear that the human B- and M-isoenzymes evolved by gene duplication followed by divergence. Sequence similarity and the ability to catalyse the synthase, mutase and phosphatase reaction implies that bisphosphoglycerate mutase is closely related to cofactordependent phosphoglycerate mutase and so bisphosphoglycerate mutase is considered an isoenzyme (E-form) of the cofactor-dependent enzyme. As the M- and B-isoenzymes are more similar to one another than to the Eisoenzyme, it has been suggested that the M- and B-isoenzymes diverged later than the gene duplication event which resulted in the E-isoenzyme (Fothergill-Gilmore and Vatson, 1989).

The quaternary structure of cofactor-dependent phosphoglycerate mutase differs depending on the organism from which it is isolated, see table 1. The evolutionary significance of the distribution of the different structures remains unclear. Tetrameric forms have been found in several fungi, the invertebrate *F. hepatica* and more recently in the bacterium *S. coelicolor*. Dimeric forms have been located in vertebrates and the bacterium *Z. mobilis*. Monomeric forms have been isolated from the fission yeast *S. pombe* and from the bacteria *B. megaterium* and *Pseudomonas* AM1. As

- 41 -

monomeric phosphoglycerate mutases have not been isolated from higher organisms, it has been suggested that the monomeric enzyme represents the ancestral form (Fothergill-Gilmore and Watson, 1989).

Cofactor-independent phosphoglycerate mutase also exists as a monomer, with subunit size twice that of the cofactor-dependent enzymes. However, the evolutionary relationship cofactor-dependent and cofactorbetween independent remains unclear due to the lack of sequence information for the cofactor-independent enzymes. The phylogenic distribution of cofactordependent and cofactor-independent may reveal the evolutionary relationship between the two classes of enzyme. Cofactor-independent mutases have been found in plants, filamentous fungi, certain invertebrates and the Gram positive Bacillus bacteria (Price et al., 1983; Carreras et al., 1982; Singh and Setlow, 1979; Watabe and Freese, 1979). Cofactor-dependent enzymes are found in vertebrates, certain invertebrates (Carreras et al., 1982), fungi such as S. cerevisiae and S. pombe (Price et al., 1983) and Gram negative bacteria such as E. coli (D'Alessio and Josse, 1971). Phosphoglycerate mutase from Zymomonas mobilis (Pawluck et al., 1986) and Streptomyces coelicolor (White et al., 1992) appears to be partially cofactor-independent, with 20% activity retained in the absence of bisphosphoglycerate (conditions which would render the S. cerevisiae enzyme inactive).

The complex distribution of cofactor-dependent and cofactor-independent enzymes suggest that the genes encoding these enzymes were present early in evolution and have been inherited in a haphazard fashion.

- 42 -

The structural and functional homology between the phosphatase domain of 6-PF-2-K/Fru-2,6-BPase and cofactor-dependent phosphoglycerate mutase (section 1.8) supports the theory that these enzymes are divergently related (Tauler *et al.*, 1987). Likewise, the phosphohistidine enzymes, including the acid phosphatases (Bazan *at al.*, 1989) and *S. cerevisiae* phosphatase (Cohen *et al.*, 1978) appear to be evolutionarily related to phosphoglycerate mutase. It has been suggested that the phosphatase and mutase families are related and have diverged from a common ancestor (Bazan *et al.*, 1989).

## CHAPTER 2

# INTRODUCTION TO ATTEMPTED ISOLATION OF THE GENE ENCODING PHOSPHOGLYCERATE MUTASE FROM SCHIZOSACCHARONYCES FONDE

#### 2.1 Aim of the Project

The initial aim of this project was to isolate the gene encoding phophoglycerate mutase from the fission yeast *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*. It was envisaged that site directed mutagenesis and the development of an overexpression system would produce large quantities of native and mutant forms of *S. pombe* PGAM. A combination of site directed mutagenesis and biophysical techniques, including high resolution NMR, would then be used to study the structure and mechanism of *S. pombe* phosphoglycerate mutase.

## 2.2 Reasons for studying phosphoglycerate mutase from S. pombe

High resolution NNR has been used to probe the structure and mechanism of the well characterised PGAM from *S. cerevisiae*. *S. cerevisiae* PGAM is a tetramer with an overall molecular weight of 108,000 with the result that NNR spectra are densely crowded with resonance lines: line broadening would be recorded due to rotational tumbling and line narrowing would be recorded due to the flexible tail of the enzyme. Thus the spectra obtained would only give structural information regarding the flexible tail of *S. cerevisiae* FGAM. If stable functional monomers of PGAM from *S. cerevisiae* could be isolated, this would be an ideal system for NNR studies from PGAM. In the absence of such a system, we must turn to the small monomeric PGAM from the fission yeast *S. pombe*.

It has been shown that S. pombe PGAN, like other BPG-dependent enzymes, binds to Cibacron-Blue Sepharose (Price and Stevens, 1983). During this study, it was also noted that the subunit molecular weight of PGAM from S. pombe was unusually low. Further studies by Price *et al.*, 1985, confirmed this and indicated that PGAM from S. pombe existed as a monomer of molecular weight 23,000.

Alignment of the sequences of peptides isolated from *S. pombe* PGAM (Fothergill and Dunbar, unpublished) with the complete sequence of *S. cerevisiae* PGAM (White & Fothergill-Gilmore, 1988) reveals around 50% of the residues are identical, see figure 12.

Evidence for structural similarity between the enzymes from S. pombe and S. cerevisiae has been provided by chemical modification studies, inhibition studies and preliminary circular dichroism work. The initial observation that the enzymes bind Cibacron-Blue (Price and Stevens, 1983) implies that the enzymes contain the characteristic  $\beta$ -sheet flanked by  $\alpha$ -helices, which is thought to be the structural basis for chanelling dyes such as Cibacron-Blue to the hydrophobically situated substrate binding site (Beissner et al., 1979). Chemical modification studies have been used to indicate which amino acid residues may be involved in the catalytic mechanism. Histidinespecific and arginine-specific reagents led to the inactivation of S. cerevisiae PGAM, indicative of the presence of these groups at the active site (Carreras et al., 1982(b); Borders and Wilson, 1976). The catalytic activity of S. cerevisiae PGAM is not affected by cysteine-specific reagents, suggesting that the activity, unlike the rabbit muscle enzyme, involves no cysteine residues (Carreras et al., 1982(c); Price et al., 1985(a)). Similar modifications of the S. pombe enzyme (Price et al., 1985) imply the presence of a histidine residue is required for activity

1 2	5 10 15 20 25 30 PKLVLVRHGQSEWNEKNLFTGWVDVKLSAK APNLLVLTRHGESEWNKLNLFTGWKDPALSET G-20
31	GQQEAARAGELLKEKKVYPDVLYTSKLSRA GIKENKLCCEPLKSPCXKEDIAETSALNBA
	[A-10]
61	IQTANIALEKADRLWIPVNRSWRLNERHYG NRT(RQ)
91	D L E G K D K A E T L K K F G E E K F N T Y R R S F D V P P D L Q G L N K D D A R K K W G A E Q V Q I W R R S Y D I A P G-16 
121	$\begin{array}{c} P \ P \ I \ D \ A \ S \ P \ F \ S \ Q \ K \ G \ D \ E \ Y \ K \ Y \ V \ D \ P \ N \ V \ L \ P \ E \ T \ E \ S \\ P \ - \ N \ G \ E \ S \ L \ K \ D \ T \ A \ - \ E \ R \ V \ L \ P \ Y \ D \ P \ N \ - \ L \ - \ E \ T \ E \ R \\ \hline \hline \begin{array}{c} - \ - \ - \ - \ - \ - \ - \ - \ - \ - $
151	LALVIDRLLPYWQDVIAKDLLSGKTVMIAA LEXLN STIVAAILKGVKVLIAA
181	HGNSLRGLVKHLEGISDADIAKLNIPTGIP HGNSLRALIMDLEGLTGDQIVKRELATGVP G-22 
211	LVFELDENLKPSKPSYYLDPEAAAAGAAAV IVYHLDKDGKYVSKELIDN 
241	ΑΝQGKK

Figure 12: Alignment of S. cerevisiae PGAM amino acid sequence (White and Fothergill-Gilmore, 1989) with the partial peptide sequence of S. pombe PGAN (Dunbar et al., unpublished). The upper sequence is that of the S. cerevisiae enzyme whereas the lower, bold sequence is that of the S. pombe enzyme. The solid lines represent Glu-C peptides, large hatched lines represent clostripain generated peptides whereas the small dashed lines indicate Asp-N peptides.

- 47 -

and that the S. pombe enzyme has no cysteine residues involved in the catalytic activity or in the maintenance of the 3-D stucture.

Cofactor dependent enzymes, including *S. cerevisiae* PGAM, are inhibited by micro-molar concentrations of vanadate (Carreras *et al.*, 1980). Vanadate inhibition studies have implied that PGAM from *S. pombe* is BPG dependent. Preliminary C.D. experiments have indicated that the far U.V spectrum of the *S. pombe* enzyme was similar to that determined for the *S. cerevisiae* enzyme suggesting that the two enzymes have similar overall secondary structure (Hermann *et al.*, 1983 and Johnson and Price, 1987).

Thus, from the data oulined in this section, it would appear that PGAM from *S. pombe* and *S. cerevisiae* are similar and bearing in mind the small monomeric nature of the *S. pombe* enzyme, the *S. pombe* mutase lends itself to high resolution WMR studies.

#### 2.3 Information available at the outset of the project

As *S. pombe* has proved to be the system of choice for many workers to study the problems of eukaryotic cell and molecular biology, techniques involving the manipulation of this yeast have been developed e.g. isolation of DNA and RWA, development of *S. pombe* plasmids, methods of transformation and integration. Thus, the tools for the genetic manipulation of *S. pombe* were available. The gene encoding PGAM from *S. cerevisiae* had been isolated by complementation (Kawasaki and Fraenkel, 1982) and sequenced (White and Fothergill-Gilmore, 1988). Malcolm White kindly donated a plasmid encoding *S. cerevisiae* PGAM for use as a potential molecular probe to isolate the *S. pombe* gene.

At the outset of the project, a number of peptides had been isolated from *S. pombe* PGAM which, once sequenced, accounted for 50% of the entire sequence (assuming the entire sequence consists of 220 residues, as judged by the molecular weight of the enzyme). As the project neared completion, more peptides had been isolated and sequenced, and so around 90% of the entire sequence was available, see figure 12. This information not only suggested the potential use of the *S. cerevisiae* PGAM gene as a molecular probe but also made possible the ability to design degenerate oligonucleotides which may also act as molecular probes for the *S. pombe* gene encoding PGAM.

The purification method for *S. pombe* PGAM (Price *et al.*, 1985) permitted the production of an antibody probe to screen an *S. pombe* expression library. Such a library was supplied by Dr Paul Nurse (the library was constructed by V. Simanis, see section 3.13.1).

Presented with a number of potential means to isolate the gene encoding S. pombe PGAN, a suitable strategy was devised.

## 2.4 Strategy of Project

Given the information set out in the previous section, initial attempts to isolate the *S.pombe* PGAM gene would be focussed on the use of the *S.cerevisiae* PGAM gene and degenerate oligonucleotides as molecular probes. Prior to screening the  $\lambda$ gt11 library, it would be necessary to determine the hybridisation conditions of these molecular probes by use of Southern analysis of genomic DNA isolated from *S.pombe*.

An alternative method to screen the  $\lambda$ gt11 library would also be investigated i.e. production of polyclonal antibody against *S. pombe* PGAM. Prior to use of the antibody to screen the library, it would be necessary to characterise the antibody e.g. ensure the antibody cross-reacts with *S. pombe* PGAM and no other *S. pombe* proteins and ensure no cross-reactivity with bacteria expressing sequences of the vector (i.e. Y1090 infected with  $\lambda$ gt11 carrying no insert).

Use of molecular and antibody probes would result in the isolation, characterisation and eventual sequencing of selected clones.

CHAPTER 3

## METHODS AND MATERIALS

#### 3.1 Materials

All biochemical reagents were supplied by Sigma Chemical Company, Poole, Dorset, unless specified below.

#### 3.1.1 Strains

- E. coli: NM522 supE, thi, hsd5, (lac-proAB), [F', proAB, lacI $\triangleleft$ ZM15] Y1088 lacU169, proC::Tn5, tonA2, hsoR, supE, supF, metB, trpR, F<sup>-</sup>,  $\lambda^-$ 
  - Y1090 lacU169, lon, araD139, strA, supF, trpC22::Tn10, F<sup>-</sup>,  $\lambda$

E. coli strains NM522, Y1090 and Y1088 were supplied by Pharmacia.

S. cerevisiae - gift of the Distillers Company Ltd., Menstrie, Scotland.

S. pombe(CMI 39917) - Commonwealth Mycological Institute, Kew, England.

S.coelicolor(JI 3456) - provided by Prof. D.A. Hopwood, John Innes Institute.

3.1.2 Vectors

S. pombe cDNA library in \gt11 - Dr V. Simanis, ICRF laboratories, PO Box 123, Lincoln's Field, London.

pIBI 30 and M13K07 - IBI Ltd., 36 Clifton Rd., Cambridge.

S. pombe cDNA library in 2µm URA3 - J.D. Fikes, Institute of Technology, Cambridge, Massachusetts.

3.1.3 Growth Media

Bacto-tryptone (NZ-amine) and Bacto-agar - Difco labs, Central Avenue, East Molesly, Surrey.

Yeast extract and casamino acids - Oxoid Ltd., Basingstoke, Hampshire.

Ampicillin and kanamycin - Northumbria Biologicals Ltd., South Nelson Industrial Estate, Cramlington, Northumberland.

### 3.1.4 Radiochemicals

Amersham plc, Lincoln Place, Aylesbury, Buckinghamshire, supplied all of the following radiochemicals:

Deoxyadenosine 5' ( $\alpha$ -32P) triphosphate, triethylammonium salt, stablised in aqueous solution, 3000Ci/mmol.

Deoxyadenosine  $5' - (\alpha^{-\Im S})$  thiotriphosphate, triethylammonium salt, stablised aqueous solution, >400Ci/mmol.

Adenosine  $5' - (\gamma - \Im^2 P)$  triphosphate, triethylammonium salt, stablised aqueous solution, 3,000Ci/mmol.

#### 3.1.5 Oligonucleotides

Three oligonucleotides, designed from the *S. pombe* PGAM peptide sequence, were ordered at different stages of this project. Figure 13 illustrates which part of the sequence these oligos encode. The oligos were supplied by:

oligo 84-92 - Medprobe, P.O. Box 2640 St. Hanshaugen N-0131 Oslo 1, Norway.

96-105 - Oswel DNA service, Department of Chemistry, University of Edinburgh.

107-114 - Dr V. Math, Department of Biochemistry, University of Glasgow.

The  $\lambda$ gt11 primers ('405' and '406') and oligo dT were supplied by Biotechnology Unit, Department of Biochemistry and Molecular Biology, University of Leeds.

## 3.1.6 Enzymes for DNA manipulation

Northumbria Biologicals Limited, South Nelson Industrial Estate, Cramlington, Northumberland supplied the following enzymes: Klenow fragment, T<sub>4</sub> polynucleotide kinase, BamH I, Bgl II, EcoR I, Hind III, Kpn I, Nlu I and Sal I.

Boeringher Mannheim, Bell Lane, Lewes, East Sussex, supplied the following enzymes: T<sub>4</sub> DNA ligase, RNase A and Proteinase K.
Figure 13: Alignment of known PGAM sequences showing the regions to which oligonucleotides(84-92, 96-105 and 107-114) were designed. The region of protein sequence to which these oligos were designed are underlined. Both 84-92 and 107-114 were designed against a region of PGAM consensus sequence, whereas 96-105 is designed from the *S. pombe* partial protein sequence (Dunbar and Fothergill, unpublished). Labelling as in figure 3.

	1				50
Sc	<ul> <li>ADAPYKLIL</li> </ul>	L RHGESEWNEI	K NLFTGWVDVI	N LTPKGEKEAT	RGGELLKDAG
Sc	eMP.KLVL	V RHGQSEWNEI	K NLFTGWVDVI	K LSAKGQQEAA	RAGELLKEKK
Hre	2 .MSKYKLIM	L RHGEGAWNKI	E NRFCSWVDQI	K LNSEGMEEAF	R NCGKQLKALN
Mr	e .MSKHKLII	L RHGEGOWNKI	E NRFCSWVDQI	( LNNDGLEEAF	R NCGRQLKALN
Rr	e .MSKYKLIM	L RHGEGAWNKE	E NRFCSWVDQI	LNSEGMEEAR	NCGKQLKALN
Hm	u .MATHRLVM	V RHGEITWNQE	E NRFCGWFDAE	LSEKGTEEAK	RGAKAIKDAK
Rm	.MATHRLVM	V RHGESSWNQE	E NRFCGWFDAE	LSEKGAEEAK	RGATAIKDAK
Pgm	S .AAPNLLVL	r Rhgesewnki	L NLFTGWKDPA	LSETGIKEAK	LGGERLKSRG
consensu	S AMAPHKLVM	L RHGESEWNKE	E NWFCGWVDQK	LSEKGMEEAK	RGGKQLKDMN
	51			01100	94-92 100
5.00		-	AT FAADDUWT	DUUDUNDINE	BRACHT OCKU
500		C ISPATOTANI	ALFKADDIWI	DUNDSWDINE	RHIGHLOCKD
Hre	FEFDLVFTS	LINESTHTANI	. TLEELGOEWV	PVESSWRLNE	RHYGALIGLN
Mre	FEFDLVFTSI	LNRSIHTAWL	ILEELGOEWV	PVESSWRLNE	RHYGALIGLN
Rre	FEFDLVFTSV	/ LNRSIHTAWL	ILEELGOEWV	PVESSWRLNE	RHYGALIGLN
Hmu	MEFDICYTSV	/ LKRAIRTLWA	ILDGTDOMWL	PVVRTWRFNE	RHYGGLTGFN
Rmu	IEFDICYTSV	LKRAIRTLWT	ILDVTDOMWV	PVVRTWRLNE	RAYGGLTGLN
Pgms	YKFDIAFTSA	LNRANRT		RQ	RYYGDLOGLN
consensus	FEFDIVYTSV	LNRAIRTARL	ILEELDQEWV	PVEWSWRLNE	RHYGALIGLN
ol	igo 96-105 o	ligo107-114			150
Sco	KAQTLAEFGE	EQFMLWRRSY	DTPPPALDRD	AEYSQFSD	PRYAM.LPP.
Sce	KAETLKKFGE	EKFNTYRRSF	DVPPPPIDAS	SPFSQKGD	ERYKY.VDP.
Hre2	REQMALNHGE	EQVRLWRRSY	NVTPPPIEES	HPYYQEIYND	RRYKVCDVPL
Mre	REKMALNHGE	EQVRLWRRSY	NVTPPPIEES	HPYFHEIYSD	RRYKVCDVPL
Rre	REKMALNHGE	EQVRIWRRSY	NVTPPPIEES	HPYYHEIYSD	RRYRVCDVPL
Hmu	KAETAAKHGE	EQVRSWRRSF	DIPPPPMDEK	<b>HPYYNSISKE</b>	RRYA.GLKPG
Rmu	KAETAAKHGE	EQVKIWRRSF	DTPPPPMDEK	HNYYASISKD	RRYA.GLKPE
Pgms	KDDARKKWGA	EQVQIWRRSY	DIAPPNGESL	KDTAERV	LPY
consensus	KAETAMKHGE	EOVRIWERSY	DVPPPPIEES	HPYYQEICSD	RRYKVCLVPL
	151				200
Sco	ELRPQTECLK	DVVGRMLPYW	FDAIVPDLLT	GRTVLVAAHG	NSLRALVKHL
Sce	NVLPETESLA	LVIDRLLPYW	QDVIAKDLLS	GKTVMIAAHG	NSLRGLVKHL
Hre2	DQLPRSESLK	DVLERLLPYW	NERIAPEVLR	GKTILISAHG	NSSRALLKHL
Mre	DOLPRSESLK	DVLERLLPYW	KERIAPEILK	GKSILISAHG	NSSRALLKHL
Rre	DQLPRSESLK	DVLERLLPYW	NERIAPEVLR	GKTVLISAHG	NSSRALLKHL
Hmu	E.LPTCESLK	DTIARALPFW	NEEIVPQIKA	GKRVLIAAHG	NSLKGIVKHL
Rmu	E.LPTCESLK	DTIAKALPFW	NEELAPKIKA	GKRVLIAAHG	
rgms		NLEIERUSAL	NEDITORILL	GAVATIVAUG I	
consensus	DOTEKSESTY	DVIERMEPIW	NERIAPEILR	GRIVLIMANG I	USPKUPANUT
	201				250
Sco	DGISDADIAG	LNIPTGIPLS	YELNAEFKPL	NPGGTYLDPD	AAAAIEAVK
Sce	EGISDADIAK	LNIPTGIPLV	FELDENLKPS	P.SYYLDPE	AAAGAAAVA
Hre2	EGISDEDIIN	ITLPTGVPIL	LELDENLRAV	SPHQFLGDQE /	IQAAIKKVE
Mre	EGISDEDIIN	ITLPTGVPIL	LELDENLRAV (	SPHOFLGNOE A	IQAAIKKVD
Rre	EGISDEDIIN	ITLPTGVPIL	LELDENLRAV (	SPHQFLGDQE /	IQAAIKKVE
Hmu	EGMSDQAIME	LNLPTGIPIV :	YELNKELKPT I	CPMQFLGDEE 1	VRKAMEAVA
Rmu	EGMSDQAIME	LNLPTGIPIV Y	YELNQELKPT I	KPMRFLGDEE 1	VRKAMEAVA
Pgms	EGLTGDQIVK	RELATGVPIV Y	YHLDKDGKYV S	SK.ELIDN	••••
consensus	EGISDEDIIN	LNLPTGVPIV I	FELDENLKPV (	SPHQFFGDQE A	IQAAIEAVA
-					
Sco	NQGKKK				
Sce	NQGKK				
Hre2	DQGKVQ				
Mre	DOGKVKQGKQ	۰.			
KIG U	DUGRVKRAEK				
Amu Bass	AVGRAN				
KORU	<b>AVAA</b> A				

.

٠.

consensus DOGKVKOAEO

- 56 -

.

# 3.1.7 Protein purification and characterisation

Boeringer Mannheim, Bell Lane, Lewes, East Sussex, supplied the following biochemical reagents: enclase, glycerate-3-phosphate (grade I), glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase, lactate dehydrogenase, phoshoglycerate kinase, phosphoglycerate mutase (rabbit muscle).

Aspartate aminotransferase (mitochondrial, pig heart) was a kind gift of Doris Duncan, University of Stirling.

The Cie µBondapack column and S-300 were supplied by Pharmacia,

Immobilon-P was supplied by Millipore.

# 3.1.8 Antibody production and characterisation

Northeast Biomedical Laboratories Ltd., PO Box 187, Uxbridge, Middlesex supplied the peroxidase-conjugated goat anti-rabbit IgG

3.1.9 PCR

Taq polymerase and NTPs were supplied by Perkin-Elmer Ltd.

### 3.1.10 Miscellaneous

Amersham plc, Lincoln Place, Ayelsbury, Buckinghamshire, supplied Hybond-N and Hyperfilm MP X-ray film Cambridge Bioscience, Newton House, Devonshire Rd., Cambridge, supplied the Sequenase<sup>TM</sup> DNA sequencing kit.

Novo Enzymes Ltd., 4 St. Georges Yard, Castle Street, Farnham, Surrey, supplied Novozym<sup>TM</sup> 234.

Pharmacia supplied the oligodeoxyribonucleotide hexamers.

#### 3.2 General Techniques

Many of the methods outlined in this chapter are standard experimental techniques. These general techniques are listed below alongside the reference from which they were obtained.

Methods in Enzymology, Volume 152, 'A Guide to Molecular Cloning Techniques'. 1988.

Analysis of DNA by Southern hybridisation. Preparation of plasmids and phage.

'DWA Cloning, volume 1'. Edited by Glover, D.M.. IRL Press, 1985. Screening cDNA library in  $\lambda$ gt11 and generation of fusion proteins

'Antibodies-a laboratory manual' Edited by Harlow, B. and Lane, D.. Cold Spring Harbor, 1988

Preparation of polyclonal antibodies

'Step-by-Step Protocols for DNA Sequencing with Sequenase<sup>R</sup>, Version 2.0. 5th edition.' United States Biochemical, 1991.

DNA sequencing

'PCR Protocols: A Guide to Methods and Applications.' Edited by Gelfund, D.H., Shinsky, J.J. and White, P.J.. Academic Press Inc., 1990. Characterisation of  $\lambda$ gt11 clones and attempted isolation of gene encoding PGAN from *S. pombe*.

'Protein Sequencing: A Practical Approach.' Edited by Findlay, J.B.C. and Geisow, M.J.. IEL Press, 1989.

Amino acid analysis. Peptide generation and characterisation.

## 3.3 Analysis of S. pombe DNA by Southern Hybridisation

#### 3.3.1 Isolation of S. pombe Genomic DNA

High molecular weight genomic DWA was isolated from S. pombe using a method outlined by Peter Fantes (personal communication). 200ml liquid cultures of S. pombe were grown to late log phase as outlined in section 3.4.1. The cells were harvested by centrifugation at 20,000g for 5min, at 4°C and were resuspended in 50ml SED (1M sorbitol, 25mM disodium EDTA, pH 8.0 and 6.7mg/ml DTT). Once the cells were thoroughly resuspended in 50ml SED, they were subjected to centrifugation for 5min at top speed in a bench top centifuge. The cells were then resuspended in 5ml SCE (1M sorbitol, 0.1M sodium citrate, 10mM disodium EDTA, pH 5.8) plus 10µl mercaptoethanol.

After resuspension, protoplast formation was started by the addition of 5ml SCE, containing 50mg Novozym<sup>TM</sup>234 and this mixture was incubated at 30°C. Using a light microscope, protoplast formation was monitored by checking susceptibility to lysis in the presence of an equal volume of 2% SDS. Once > 80% of the cells were SDS sensitive, the protoplasts were harvested by centrifugation for 5min at half speed in a bench top centrifuge. The protoplasts were gently resuspended in 4ml 0.15M NaCl/0.1M disodium EDTA, pH 8.0 and to this, 20µl Proteinase K (10mg/ml) and 250µl 15% SDS were added. This mixture was incubated at 45°C for 1-2 hours, followed by a 15min incubation at 70°C and then placed onto ice. 1/10 volume 5W potassium acetate was added and stored on ice for a further 30min. Cell debris was removed by centrifugation at 20,000g for 10min at 4°C. The supernatant from this step was collected and treated with 40µl RNAase (10mg/ml,DNAase free) at 37°C for 1 hour. Following the RNAase treatment, the supernatant was adding cooled deproteinised by 5ml. to room temperature and chloroform/iscamyl alcohol (24:1). The aqueous phase was carefully removed following centifugation (top speed, bench centrifuge) and subjected to ethanol precipitation. The precipitate collected by centrifugation 30,000g, 10min, 4°C) was dried and redissolved in 4ml TE (10mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0, 1mM EDTA, pH 8.0), overnight. The resuspended DNA was precipitated by adding 400µl 3M sodium acetate, pH 7.0 and 2.4ml isopropanol. The precipitate was collected by centrifugation (30,000g, 10min, 4°C) and rinsed with 70% ethanol. The purified DWA was then dried and redissolved in 1ml TE. A 200ml liquid culture of S. pombe yielded around 200µg genomic DNA.

# 3.3.2 <u>Digestion of S. pombe Genomic DNA with Restiction Enzymes and</u> Separation of Restriction Fragments by Agarose

## Gel Rlectrophoresis

S. pombe genomic DNA was digested with a range of restriction endonucleases e.g. BamH I, Bgl II, EcoR I, Hind III and Sal I. A typical restriction reaction contained 30µg S. pombe genomic DNA and 10 units of restriction enzyme. The digests were electrophoresed on a 0.8% agarose gels (20cm x 20cm) at a current of 60mA, overnight at 4°C. After electrophoresis, the gel was stained with ethidium bromide and then photographed.

# 3.3.3 Transfer of Restricted S. pombe Genomic DNA from Agarose Gels onto Hybond-M

Following electophoresis, unused areas of gel were excised. The restricted DNA was denatured by incubating the gel in several volumes of denaturing solution (1.5M NaCl, 0.5M NaOH) for 1 hour at room temperature. The denaturing solution was then poured off and the gel dried with paper tissues. The gel was then equilibrated in several volumes of neutralising solution (1.5M NaCl, 0.5M Tris-HCl, pH 7.2, 1mM EDTA) for 2 hours and the blotting apparatus was set up as follows. A sponge was placed in a plastic tray, half-filled with transfer buffer, 10 x SSC. (SSC was used during blotting and washing and 1 x SSC was composed of 150mM NaCl, 15mM Na<sub>3</sub> citrate). The sponge was covered by a piece of Vhatman 3MM filter, presoaked in transfer buffer. Each end of the 3MM paper dips into the transfer buffer to act as a wick. The gel was placed on top of the wick, open wells face down, and trapped air bubbles removed. A window of parafilm

was placed around the edge of the gel to direct capillary flow through the gel and prevent 'short-circuits' betweeen the wick and the paper towels. A piece of Hybond-N, cut to fit the gel, was placed on top of the gel taking care to avoid air bubbles. Two sheets of 3MN paper, presoaked in transfer buffer, were placed on top of the Hybond-N. Capillary flow was maintained by placing a stack of paper towels, measuring 5cm in height, on top of the 3MM paper. A perspex plate was placed on the stack of paper towels and finally a ikg weight was placed on the perspex plate. The blot was left at room temperature, overnight, to allow moblised DNA to transfer onto the Hybond-N, then the apparatus was dismantled and the filter air dried for 1 hour. The dried filter was wrapped in Saran wrap and placed DNA side down onto a transilluminator for 3-5min to fix the DNA. The filter was now ready for hybridisation.

#### 3.3.4 Radiolabelling of S. cerevisiae PGAN gene by Random Priming

The S. cerevisiae PGAM gene was isolated by complementation (Kawasaki and Fraenkel, 1982) in the plasmid YEP 13.GPM. The PGAM gene was later characterised by N.F. White (White and Fothergill-Gilmore, 1988), who located the PGAM gene on a 1.3Kb Sall-HindIII fragment on YEP 13.GPM. The probe was isolated by N.F. White as follows: the Sal I - Hind III fragment encoding PGAM was excised from a 1% agarose gel. The excised band was weighed in a microfuge tube and SDW (sterile distilled water) was added in the ratio 1.5ml SDW to 1g gel. The capped tube was placed in a boiling waterbath for 7min and then equilibrated at 37°C for at least 10min prior to labelling. Isolated at 37°C for 10min prior to labelling.

The SalI-HindIII fragment of YEP 13.GPM encoding the *S. cerevisiae* PGAM prepared by M.F. White was random primed to generate a probe of very high specific activity. The fragment was boiled for 3min and then equilibrated at 37°C for 10 min prior to the addition of the following reagents:

18µ1 SDW
5µ1 OLB, see below
2µ1 BSA (10mg/ml)
20µ1 Sal I - Hind III fragment (20ng)
3µ1 (α-32P)dATP (10µCi/µl)
2µ1 Klenow (1.5 units/µl)

The reaction mixture was incubated overnight at room temperature. 5 min prior to hybridisation, the probe was denatured by boiling for 5 min. OLB is composed of solutions A,B and C mixed in the ratio 2:5:3, respectively.

Solution A : 625µl 2M Tris-HCl, pH8

25μ1 5M MgCl<sub>2</sub>
19μ1 2-mercaptoethanol
5μ1 0.1M dCTP
5μ1 0.1M dGTP
5μ1 0.1M dTTP
350μ1 SDW

Solution B : 2M HEPES buffer titrated to pH6.6 with NaOH

Solution C : Oligodeoxyribonucleotide hexamers, evenly suspended in 3M Tris-HCl, 0.2mM EDTA pH7.0 at 90 A260units/µl

# 3.3.5 Radiolabelling of oligonucleotide probe

The oligonucleotide 100-107, see figure 13, was labelled using  $(\gamma^{-32}P)ATP$  under the following conditions:

20pmol oligonucleotide

2µl (10x) polynucleotide kinase buffer 20pmol (γ-32P)ATP (specific activity=3,000Ci/mmol)

Sunits polynucleotide kinase

The final volume was adjusted to  $20\mu$ l with SDV and the labelling mix was incubated at  $37^{\circ}$ C for 1 hour. The labelled oligonucleotide was purified by gel filtration on a iml Sephadex G-50 column, equilibrated with TE. The labelling mix was applied to the column with xylene cyanol FF and bromophenol blue. The column was washed with a few volumes of TE, resulting in the coelution of the labelled oligonucleotide with bromophenol blue.

## 3.3.6 Hybridisation and washing conditions

Hybond-N filters from Southern blotting were soaked in 30ml prehybridisation solution (6 x SSC,  $50\mu$ g/ml heparin, 0.1% Na Pyrophosphate, 0.2% SDS) in a heat sealed bag from which most of the air was expelled. The filter was incubated in the pre-hybridisation solution for at least two hours at room temperature. 5ml of pre-hybridisation solution was removed from the bag and mixed with the labelled probe. The probe solution was added to the bag which was then resealed and the contents of the bag were thoroughly mixed. The filters were incubated overnight at room temperature, with gentle shaking, to allow hybridisation. Following the overnight incubation, the hybridisation solution was carefully removed and disposed of in a designated sink. The filters were carefully removed from the bag and transferred to a plastic box containing 6 x SSC, 0.1% SDS. The filters were washed in this solution for 10min at room temperature. More stringent washes were achieved by lowering the ionic strength e.g. 4 x SSC, 2 x SSC, 0.5 x SSC. Once 0.5 x SSC washes were used, the temperature was increased in a stepwise fashion. The blot was scanned for activity after each wash and rewashed if necessary. Finally the blot, whilst still moist, was wrapped in Saran wrap and autoradiographed.

## 3.4 Purification of phosphoglycerate mutase from Schizosaccharomyces pombe

#### 3.4.1 Growth of Schizosaccharomyces pombe

S. pombe was routinely maintained on slopes of malt agar containing 5% glucose. These slopes were incubated at  $25^{\circ}$ C. S. pombe was grown in a liquid culture medium containing, per litre, 20g yeast extract, 2g (NH<sub>4</sub>)<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, 25g KH<sub>2</sub>PO<sub>4</sub> and 20g glucose, in an orbital incubator (150 r.p.m.) at 30°C. Initially, a 10ml culture was grown overnight, which was then used to innoculate 5 x 200ml batches, which were grown to early stationary phase (48-60 hours).

## 3.4.2 <u>Cell lysis and amonium sulphate fractionation</u>

All the following procedures were conducted at  $4^{\circ}$ C. The cells were harvested by centifugation at 20,000g, for 5 minutes, and were resuspended in an equal volume of extraction buffer containing 10mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0, 1mM EDTA, 0.1% v/v Triton X-100. Proteinase inhibitors, see section 3.4.3, were added to the extraction buffer immediatley before cell lysis. This suspension was then transferred to a 200ml glass beaker, to which acid washed sand was added until no surface liquid was visible. The cells were then lysed over a period of 5 min using a motorised homogeniser, fitted with a teflon pestle. 20ml extraction buffer were added to the homogenate and mixed with a glass rod. The sand was washed a further 4-5 times with 20ml extraction buffer, and on each occasion the supernatant was collected. Cell debris was removed by centrifugation at 100,000g for 1 hour. The supernatant was then collected and subjected to ammonium sulphate fractionation. The fraction precipitating between 50-70% saturation was collected and resuspended in a small volume (around 2ml) 10mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0, and dialysed overnight against this buffer.

### 3.4.3 Proteinase inhibitors

A general proteinase inhibitor cocktail solution was added to S. pombe and S. cerevisiae lysates.

COMPOUND	STOCK SOLUTION	WORKING CONC	PROTEINASE CLASS
1,10 Phenanthroline	0.1M in DMSO	0.1mM	Metallo-
3,4 DCIC	5M in DMSO	0.1mM	Serine-
E-64	1mM in H <sub>2</sub> O	0.02mM	Cysteine-

## 3.4.4 Affinity chromotography

After dialysis, the 50-70% ammonium sulphate fraction was applied to a column (12cm x 0.8cm<sup>2</sup>) of Reactive Blue 2-Sepharose CL-6B. The column was then washed with several column volumes of 10mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0 to remove all unbound material. One column volume of 1mM NADH was then applied to the column, followed by several volumes of buffer in an attempt to remove dehydrogenases. Phosphoglycerate mutase activity was then eluted with a column volume of 4mM 2,3 bisphospoglycerate, followed by several volumes of

buffer. Phosphoglycerate mutase activity emerged from the column as a single peak in a volume of 8-10ml.

To regenerate the column, the Reactive Blue 2-Sepharose was removed and mixed with 50ml 5M NaCl for 30min. The column was then repacked and washed with buffer until the conductivity of the column effluent returned to a value equal to that of the 10mM Tris-HCl, pH8.0 buffer.

#### 3.5 Purification of phoshoglycerate mutase from Saccharomyces cerevisiae

Cell lysis, ammonium sulphate fractionation and affinity chromatography were conducted in a manner identical to that for *S. pombe*, as outlined in section 3.1.

#### 3.6 Phosphoglycerate mutase assay

Phoshphoglycerate mutase activity was assayed spectrophotometrically at 240nm, 30°C, using the enclase coupled procedure, described by Rodwell et al. (1957).

PGAN glycerate-3-phosphate Z glycerate-2-phosphate Enclase

glycerate-2-phosphate 🛫 phosphoenol pyruvate

- 68 -

Phosphoglycerate mutase activity was coupled to enclase, resulting in the formation of phosphoenol pyruvate, which absorbs at 240nm. The standard assay mix contained a final volume of 1ml:

Tris-HCl, pH 7.0 30mM Glycerate-3-phosphate 10mM 2,3-Bisphosphoglycerate 0.3mM MgSO₄ 3mM Enclase 10µg(0.4 units)

The reaction was initiated by the addition of phosphoglycerate mutase  $(50\mu$ l, max) and the rate of increase in absorbance at 240nm, at 30°C, was monitored. One Enzyme Unit of phosphoglycerate mutase activity was defined as producing an increase in absorbance of 0.1 min<sup>-1</sup>. To ensure the enclase system did not become the rate limiting step, the phosphoglycerate mutase added was limited such that the change in A<sub>240</sub> was less than 0.15 min<sup>-1</sup>.

# 3.7 Phosphoglycerate Kinase Assay

Phosphoglycerate kinase activity was estimated by coupling the reaction. with glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase and monitoring the change in  $A_{340}$  at 25°C.

PGK ATP + glycerate-3-P  $\Rightarrow$  glycerate-1,3-P<sub>2</sub> + ADP GAP.DH glycerate-1,3-P + NADH + H<sup>+</sup>  $\Rightarrow$  glyceraldehyde-3-P + NAD<sup>+</sup> + Pi A standard 1ml reaction mix contained:

Triethanolamine buffer, pH 7.6	82.3 <b>m</b> M
ATP	1.1mM
Glycerate-3-P	6.2mM
NADH	0.2mM
EDTA	0.9mM
MgSO₄	2 <b>mM</b>
Glyceraldehyde-3-P Dehydrogenase	2.7U/ml

## 3.8 Protein Concentration Estimation

Protein concentration estimations were made using the method outlined by Sedmak and Grossberg, 1977. The protein assay was conducted by adding 1ml of protein solution to 1ml of 0.06% w/v Coomassie Brilliant Blue G-250, in 3% perchloric acid. The absorbance of the protein-reagent mixture was measured at 620nm and 465nm, against an absorbance blank of distilled water. The 620/465 absorbance ratio was calculated for each protein-reagent mixture. Likewise, the 620/465 absorbance ratio was calculated for a protein blank (i.e. 1 ml distilled water and 1ml Coomassie reagent) and this value was subtracted from the 620/465 absorbance ratio of each of the protein-reagent mixtures.

A standard curve was prepared for each batch of Coomassie reagent, using known concentrations of bovine serum albumin, over the range  $0-40\mu gml^{-1}$  of

protein. Thus, 620/465 absorbance ratios, less 620/465 absorbance ratio of the protein blank, were plotted against protein concentration.

# 3.9 S-300 Gel Filtration

A gel filtration column was prepared using Sephacryl-S300, which was equilibrated with 0.1M sodium phosphate, pH 7.4. The column measured 40cm x 6.2cm<sup>2</sup>, with a flow rate of approximately 1mlmin<sup>-1</sup>. Samples applied to the column were made up to a final volume of 1ml, and the eluant was collected in 5ml fractions, which were weighed and assayed for protein concentration and/or enzyme activity. The void volume of the column was determined using dextran blue.

# 3.10 SDS-PAGE

Polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis, in the presence of SDS, was conducted using the method outlined by Laemmli (1970). Protein samples were prepared by mixing an equal volume of boiling mix (10% v/v glycerol, 2% w/v SDS, 5% v/v 2-mercaptoethanol and 0.005% w/v bromophenol blue). This mixture was boiled for 2 min prior to loading onto a gel.

Details of buffers, solutions and conditions for the preparation and running of polyacrylamide slab gels are given in Appendix I.

#### 3.11 HPLC

Reverse phase HPLC was used as a final purification step in the preparation of *S. pombe* PGAM for amino acid analysis and sequencing. An Altex system was used with a  $C_{1:0}$  µBondapak column (Waters) and typically a gradient of 30% to 90% solution B was run over a period of 40min, where solution A was 0.1% TFA in SDW and solution B was 0.1% TFA in acetonitrile, with a flow rate of iml/min. The column effluent was monitored at a wavelength of 220nm and the absorbance recorded on a chart recorder on the range 0-0.2A, running at 2mm/min.

#### 3.12 Amino Acid Analysis

Prior to hydrolysis of *S. pombe* PGAM, the enzyme was freeze dried and pyridylethylated as follows. Two samples of 50pmol *S. pombe* PGAM were spotted onto glass fibre dics, dried and placed at the top of stoppered tubes containing:

100µl pyridine
100µl SDW
20µl 4-vinylpyridine
20µl tributylphosphine

The tube was thoroughly purged with argon before and after the addition of the disc. The tube was then quickly sealed and immersed in a water bath at  $60^{\circ}$ C for 2 hours. The samples were dried and then hydrolysed in the

presence of 6N HCl. One sample was hydrolysed for 22 hours and the other for 44 hours.

The pyridylethylated, hydrolysed samples were appled to an Applied Biosystems 420A Amino Acid Analyser. The analyser was operated by Andy Cronshaw, University of Edinburgh.

#### 3.13 Cvanogen Bromide Digestion of PGAM from S. nombe

S. pombe PGAN was digested with cyanogen bromide in a vapour phase reaction. 300pmol of S. pombe PGAN was spotted onto a glass fibre disc and dried. 500 $\mu$ l formic acid was pipetted into the bottom of a stoppered flask and then one crystal of CNBr was added. The tube was purged with argon and then the disc was placed at the top of the flask whilst continuing to purge with argon. Finally the flask was stoppered and incubated at 30°C for 4-5 hours in the dark.

- 73 -

#### 3.14 Preparation of Antibodies

## 3.14.1 Preparation of S.pombe PGAN for Injection

Antisera against S. pombe phosphoglycerate mutase were obtained from two female New Zealand white rabbits. A preparation of S.pombe PGAM, containing 200µg of protein, was subjected to polyacrylamide electrophoresis in a preparative 12% acrylamide slab gel as shown in figure 14. As the PGAN appeared to run anomalously on the slab gel, a section believed to be the PGAM band, was excised. This excised section was homogenised and run alongside a small sample of the PGAM preparation and molecular weight markers, on a 12% acrylamide gel. Figure 15 suggests that the band excised from the slab gel corresponds to pure S.pombe PGAM. Thus, the remaining PGAM band was excised from the slab gel and washed in several volumes of PBS for 30 min. The band was then frozen at -20°C. Following this, the band was dried with Whatman filter paper, homogenised and then resuspended in 2-3ml PBS. Storing this suspension on ice, it was then subjected to sonication (at an amplitude of 12microns for 10 x 2min). To this, 1.5 volumes of Freund's complete adjuvant was added and the mixture shaken vigorously for 6-8 hours at 4°C, to create a water in oil enulsion. This emulsion was injected subcutaneously into several sites on the side of each rabbit. A series of successive injections were given at three week intervals; however, Freund's incomplete adjuvant was used to create the emulsion in these cases.

- 74 -



Figure 14: Preparative SDS-PAGE of partially purified *S.pombe* phosphoglycerate mutase. The band of lowest electrophoretic mobility (PGAM) was excised from the gel and prepared for injection to raise antibodies.

- 75 -



Figure 15: SDS-PAGE (12%) of phosphoglycerate mutase band excised from preparative gel (figure 14).

Lane Sample

1 Nolecular weight markers

2 Partially purified *S.pombe* phosphoglycerate mutase 3 *S.pombe* phosphoglycerate mutase band excised from the preparative gel (figure 14)

- 76 -

# 3.14.2 Test bleeds and serum preparation

Prior to any injections, non-immune blood samples were taken from the rabbits. Using a clean razor, the marginal ear vein was cut and 4ml of blood was collected in a falcon tube. The blood was incubated at  $37^{\circ}$ C for 30min, to allow the blood to clot. The clot was then separated from the sides of the tube before incubating at 4°C, overnight. The serum was then separated from the clot by centrifugation (top speed, bench centrifuge). The serum was then aliquoted into 100µl batches and stored at  $-70^{\circ}$ C.

This procedure was repeated 2 weeks after each injection to monitor the production of *S. pombe* PGAM cross reactivity.

### 3.15 <u>Western Blotting</u>

#### 3.15.1 SDS-PAGE and transfer onto nitrocellulose

SDS-PAGE gels were prepared and run as outlined in section 3.8. The gels were run in duplicate: one for Coomassie staining and the other for Western blotting followed by immunostaining. The molecular weight marker system used on these analytical gels was the prestained molecular weight standard supplied by Sigma, containing:  $\alpha$ -macroglobulin,  $\beta$ -galactosidase, phosphofructokinase, fumarase,

- 77 -

lactate dehydrogenase and triose phosphate isomerase. These standards not only acted as molecular weight references but also gave an indication of how well transfer had taken place from the gel onto nitrocellulose on immunoblotting.

The amount of protein loaded onto the analytical gels depended on its purity; 1-5µg of purified protein and 20-50µg if a crude extract was being analysed. Once SDS-PAGE was complete, the gels were washed briefly in transfer buffer (20mM Tris-HCl, 190mM glycine, 20% methanol). Using the Bio-Rad Trans-Blot<sup>TM</sup> cell, proteins were transferred from the gels onto nitrocellulose over a period of 90 min, at 300mA in transfer buffer.

Following transfer, non-specific protein binding was blocked by incubating the nitrocellulose filters in PBS, containing 0.2% gelatin and 0.1% Triton X-100, overnight.

### 3.15.2 Immunostaining

Following incubation in blocking agent, the blots were washed in PBS (20mM NaH<sub>2</sub>PO<sub>4</sub>, pH 7.4, 140mM NaCl) for 2min prior to a one hour incubation in freshly prepared diluted anti-serum. All anti-sera were diluted in PBS containing 0.2% (w/v) gelatin and 0.1% (v/v) Triton X-100 (buffer A). Blots were then washed three times in buffer A, each wash lasting 5 min. This was followed by a one hour incubation with peroxidase-conjugated goat anti-rabbit Ig-G. The blots were then washed 3 x 5 min in PBS prior to a brief wash in 50mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.4.

- 78 -

The blots were then incubated in 50mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.4, containing 0.5mg/ml diaminobenzidine tetrahydrochloride (DAB) for a few minutes. Following this hydrogen peroxide was added; 1µl of 30%  $H_2O_2$  per ml of DAB solution.

Once immunoreactive proteins were visualised by a colour reaction with DAB, the reaction was stopped by the addition of SDS (1ml of 20% SDS per 100ml DAB solution). The blots were finally washed in several volumes of distilled water and air dried at room temperature on Whatman filter paper.

# 3.16 <u>Screening Agt 11 S. pombe expression library constructed in Agt 11. with</u> anti-PGAN serum

## 3.16.1 Source of Agt11 library

The S.pombe cDNA library in  $\lambda$ gt11 was provided by Dr Viesturs Simanis, Imperial Cancer Research Laboratories, P.O. Box 123, Lincoln's Inn Field, London. This library was constructed using RNA extracted from wild type cells (972h<sup>-</sup>) grown on minimal medium, EMM2 (Mitchinson, 1970). The cDNA was primed by oligo dT and made using the RNaseH/pol1 second strand method. Pre-amplification, the bank contained 2 x 10<sup>6</sup> clones of which 93% were recombinant. After amplification via Y1088, It was 84% recombinant. The average insert size was around 650bp, with the largest clone measuring around 3kb (V. Simanis, personal communication).

# 3.16.2 Plating library for primary screen

The library was screened using the *E. coli* host strain Y1090, which was periodically streaked out on 2YT plates containing  $50\mu g/ml$  ampicillin to ensure no loss of the transposon pNC9. A single colony of Y1090 was used to inoculate 5ml HZ (per litre: 10g Bacto-tryptone, 5g yeast extract, 1g casamino acids, 5g HaCl, 2g MgSO<sub>4</sub>.7H<sub>2</sub>O), containing 0.2% maltose and 100 $\mu g/ml$  ampicillin. This culture was grown in an orbital incubator (200r.p.m.) at 37°C, overnight. 200 $\mu$ l of this overnight culture was used for each 90mm petri-dish, on which the primary screen would be carried out. Six 90mm petri-dishes were screened initially, each containing 25,000 pfu, which were prepared as follows; 200 $\mu$ l of the Y1090 overnight culture was incubated with diluted library stock (25 $\mu$ l of 1:1000 dilution) at 37°C for 15 minutes. Following this incubation, 3.5ml molten top NZ (NZ with 7g agar/l) 50°C was added and this entire mixture was poured onto a 90mm petri-dish containing 10ml set bottom NZ (NZ with 15g agar/l). Once the top NZ had set, the plates were incubated at 42°C until plaques could be observed (3-4 hours), taking care to prevent plaques reaching confluence.

# 3.16.3 Blotting

Nitrocellulose filters were cut to fit the 90mm petri-dishes and then autoclaved at  $1.5 \text{kg/cm}^2$  for 20min. The filters were then impregnated with IPTG by scaking in 700µl 18mM IPTG and then air dried in the sterile hood. The dried filters were then placed on the plates containing 25,000 pfu, as prepared in section 3.16.2. The filters were numbered and their orientation on the plates marked.

- 80 -

The plates, covered with the filters were then incubated at 37°C for 3 hours, thus allowing the expression of fusion proteins and their transfer onto the nitrocellulose filters. The filters were then carefully removed from the NZ plates and non-specific protein binding was blocked by incubating with PBS containing 0.2% gelatin, overnight at room temperature.

# 3.16.4 Immunostaining

Immunostaining of the filters was carried out as outlined in section 3.15.2, however the incubation period with the anti-PGAM serum was extended to 4 hours. Following the addition of DAB and  $H_2O_2$ , as soon as immunoreactive plaques appeared, the reaction was stopped by the addition of SDS, thus minimising background staining and hence the identification of false positives.

Positive immunoreactive plaques identified on the nitrocellulose filters were located on the NZ plates and removed as a plug of agar, using the wide end of a pasteur pipette. These plugs were taken up in 500µl SN (100mN NaCl, 8mN NgSO4, 50mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.5, 0.01% gelatin) and a few drops of chloroform.

#### 3.16.5 Secondary Screen

The titre of each of the plugs selected in the primary screen was determined. Using the method outlined in section 3.16.2, 1,000 pfu were plated out from each plug. The plates were then blotted and the resultant filters were immunostained as described for the primary screen (sections 3.16.3 and 3.16.4). Positive

- 81 -

immunoreactive plaques were identified and a single positive plaque was removed from each plate as an agar plug. These plugs were taken up in  $500\mu$ l SM and a few drops of chloroform.

# 3.16.6 Tertiary Screen

The titre of each of the plugs selected from the secondary screen was determined. Using the method outlined in section 3.16.2, 100 pfu were plated out from each plug. The plates were then blotted and the resultant filters were immunostained as described for the primary screen (sections 3.16.3 and 3.16.4). Positive immunoreactive plaques were identified and single 'positives' and were removed from each plate. This final selection demanded removing the plaque cleanly, with no contaminating 'negatives', using a yellow tip. Each plaque was taken up in 500µl SM and a few drops of chloroform.

# 3.16.7 <u>Preparation of High Titre Phage Stock from Positive Immunoreactive</u> <u>Plaques</u>

25,000 pfu were plated out (see section 3.16.2) from the immunoreactive plaques identified in the tertiary screen. When the plaques appeared, 5ml SM and a few drops of chloroform were added to the plates. The plates were then sealed with parafilm and shaken gently overnight at 4°C. The surface liquid was then removed and stored at 4°C.

# 3.17 Characterisation of Agt11 immunoreactive clones

# 3.17.1 Analysis of Fusion Proteins

Fusion proteins synthesized by immunoreactive  $\lambda$ gt11 clones were prepared via C600 cells. 5ml C600 cells were grown overnight in the presence of 0.2% maltose and 10mM MgCl<sub>2</sub> at 37°C in an orbital incubator (200rpm). The volumes quoted from now on refer to the quantities required for one  $\lambda$ gt11 clone. Inoculated 1ml LB (per litre: 10g bacto-tryptone, 5g yeast extract, 10g NaCl), containing 0.2% maltose and 10mM NgCl<sub>2</sub> with a 1:20 dilution of the overnight culture of C600 cells. The culture was grown at 37°C in an orbital incubator (200rpm) until  $A_{450}$  was 1.3-1.6. The cells were harvested from 1ml culture in a microfuge tube in a microfuge, top speed for 5min. The media was discarded and the bacteria resuspended in 300µl LB and 10mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>. 100µl of the high titre phage stock (see section 3.16.7) was added to the resuspended bacteria and incubated at 37°C for 15min, prior to transfer to an orbital incubator (200rpm) at 37°C, overnight. The cells were then harvested in a microfuge, top speed for 5min at room temperature. The cells were resuspended in 100 $\mu$ l boiling mix (10% w/v glycerol, 2% w/v SDS, 5% v/v 2-mercaptoethanol and 0.005% bromophenol blue). This mixture was boiled for 2min prior to loading onto a gel. The fusion proteins were then analysed by SDS-PAGE and Western blotting. SDS-PAGE was carried out in duplicate on 7% SDS polyacrylamide gels for Coomassie staining and Western blotting: 5 $\mu$ l/lane of fusion protein samples were loaded onto the gels for Coomassie staining and 1 $\mu$ l/lane for Western blotting.

# 3.17.2 Isolation of Agt11 DWA from Immunoreactive Clones via C600 cells

DNA from the immunoreactive  $\lambda$ gtil clones was prepared via C600 cells. 100µl of an overnight culture of C600 cells was incubated with 300µl of high titre phage stock at 37°C for 20min. The infected C600 cells were then transferred to 50ml LB in a 250ml conical flask and grown overnight at 42°C in an orbital incubator (200rpm). 500µl chloroform was then added to the culture and incubated for a further 5min in the orbital incubator, with shaking. Cell debris was removed by centrifugation at 20,000g for 10min at 4°C. Phage DNA was collected from the supernatant by centrifugation at 100,000g for 1 hour at 4°C. The pellet of phage DNA was resuspended in 250µl SM and RNase treated (50µg/ml, 37°C for 30min). Following RNase treatment, 15µl 0.5M EDTA and 30µl 5M NaCl were added prior to a phenolchloroform extraction step. The upper phase of this extraction was subjected to a chloroform extraction and then the DNA was precipitated at -80°C with two volumes of ethanol. The precipitated DNA was collected by centrifugation and then resuspended in 100µl SDV. The DNA was precipitated once again by the addition of 100µl 13% PEG/1M NaCl followed by a 30min

- 84 -

incubation on ice. The DNA precipitate was collected by centrifugation and the pellet was washed in 70% ethanol, dried and finally resuspended in  $50\mu$ l TE.  $5\mu$ l of this recombinant DNA was required for restriction analysis.

#### 3.17.3 PCR to characterise immunoreactive clones

PCR was performed using DWA isolated from immunoreactive  $\lambda$ gt11 clones (section 3.5.2). The purified DWA served as a template for PCR and the reactions were primed with the primers 405 ( $\lambda$ gt11 primer, reverse, 24mer) and 406 ( $\lambda$ gt11 primer, forward, 15mer). These primers were complementary to the  $\beta$ -galactosidase portion of the  $\lambda$ gt11 template., see figure 16.

#### lac Z

5' <u>AOS</u> ...GGCGACGACTCCTGGAGCCCGTCAGTATCGGCGGGAATTCCA...ACCATTACCAGTTGGTCTGGTGTCAA.. ...CCGCTGCTGAGGACCTCGGGCAGTCATAGCCGCCTTAAGGT...TGGTAATGGTCAACCAGACCACAGTT.. 3' <u>405</u>

406 Lambda gt11 Primer (forward)5'd(GACTCCTGGAGCCCG)3'405 Lambda gt11 Primer (reverse)5'd(TTGACACCAGACCAACTGGTAATG)3'

Figure 16: Lambda gt11 Primers. These primers are complementary to the  $\beta$ -galactosidase portion of the gt11 template.

Reactions were carried out in 100µl:

60µl template (1ng)
10µl 8mM NTPs
10µl 10µM 405
10µl 10µM 406
10µl 10x Taq polymerase buffer
10µl Taq polymerase

After 30 cycles of denaturation (94°C, 1min), annealing (50°C, 1min) and polymerisation (72°C, 2min), the reaction products were separated by electrophoresis on 1% agarose gels and visualised by ethidium bromide staining. PCRs were set up for each of the immunoreactive  $\lambda$ gtil clones, wild type  $\lambda$ gtil and I<sub>1</sub>. I<sub>1</sub> was  $\lambda$ gtil clone known to contain a 1.1Kb fragment, and was a gift from Stewart Gillespie, University of Stirling. Three additional reactions were set up for I<sub>1</sub>: containing no 405, containing no 406 and without 405 and 406.

#### 3.17.4 Subcloning and Sequencing

To facilitate sequence analysis of the inserts in the immunoreactive  $\lambda$ gt11 clones, KpnI-SacI fragments were subcloned into pIBI30. The KpnI-SacI fragments carrying cDNA inserts were isolated by agarose gel electrophoresis (0.8% agarose) and ligated to KpnI-SacI treated, dephosphosphorylated pIBI30.

#### Preparation of dephosphorylated KpnI-SacI digested pIBI30

10µg pIBI30 was digested with KpnI and SacI, using Onephorall as the digestion buffer. The final volume was made up to 30µl and the restriction reaction was incubated at 37°C for 2 hours. To this 30µl, 10µl BRL buffer 3, 1µl alkaline phosphatase and 59µl SDW were added to make up a final volume of 100µl, and incubated at 50°C for 2 hours. The volume was then increased to 400µl by addition of SDW. The digested, dephosphorylated pIBI30 was then subjected to: phenol/chloroform extraction, chloroform extraction, ethanol precipitation and finally resuspended in 20µl TE. Only 1µl (200ng) of this prepared vector was required per ligation reaction.

# Ligation and Transformation

 $90\mu$ l 10mM Tris-HCl, pH7.4 was added to the LMP-agarose containing the KpnI-SacI fragment, which carries the cDNA insert. To this, 200ng KpnI-SacI treated, dephosphorylated pIBI30 was added and the entire ligation mixture was incubated at 70°C for 15min. Following this, the ligation reaction was initiated by the addition of 2units BRL T<sub>4</sub> DNA ligase, 15µl 10mM ATP and  $30\mu$ l 5 x T<sub>4</sub> ligase buffer. Ligation was carried out at room temperature over 2 hours.

300µl competent NM522 cells (prepared using the calcium chloride method outlined in Maniantis, 1982) were added to the entire ligation mix and stored on ice for 30min. The transformation mix was subjected to heat shock (42°C for 2min) and then 5ml LB added. The transformed cells were incubated at 37°C for 1 hour, harvested by centrifugation (2,000rpm, 10min,  $4^{\circ}$ C) and resuspended in 60µl LB. The resuspended cells were divided into a 10µl and 50µl aliquot, which were spread onto X-gal plates (LB agar containing 50µg/ml X-gal, 50µg/ml IPTG and 100µg/ml ampicillin). The plates were incubated overnight at 37°C. Recombinant and non-recombinant transformants were distinguished by the presence of the chromogenic substrate X-gal. Transformants containing non-recombinant pIBI30 were visualised as blue colonies whereas transformants containing recombinant DNA produce white colonies. The blue colour arises from the fact that the NM522 cells encode the N-terminal region of  $\beta$ -galactosidase which complements the C-terminal portion encoded by pIBI30 to produce an active  $\beta$ -galactosidase which hydrolyses X-gal to produce the blue dye. Recombinant transformants contain a disrupted C-terminal region of the  $\beta$ -galactosidase and so they fail to produce a functional  $\beta$ -galactosidase.

# Analysis of Recombinants by Plasmid Isolation and Restriction

Individual colonies were selected from transformation plates and used to innoculate 5ml LB containing  $100\mu$ g/ml ampicillin. The cells were grown overnight at 37°C and subjected to the plasmid miniprep method outlined in Maniantis. Aliquots of the plasmid preps were digested with a range of restriction enzymes and the resultant restriction fragments were analysed by agarose gel electrophoresis.

# Production of Single Stranded DNA for Sequencing

Single stranded DNA was produced from the recombinant pIBI30 when superinfected with M13K07 helper phage. A starter culture of 1ml TY,

- 88 -

containing 100µg/ml ampicillin, was innoculated with NM522 infected with the recombinant pIBI30 subclones and grown at 37°C for 6 hours in an orbital incubator (200rpm). 20µl of this starter culture was used to innoculate 1.5ml TY containing 100µg/ml ampicillin, 75µg/ml kanamycin and 2µl M13K07 phage supernatant. This culture was grown overnight at 37°C in an orbital incubator (200rpm). Single stranded phagemid DNA was purified supernatant collected following centrifugation from the in a microcentrifuge, top speed, 5min. The supernatant was transferred to a fresh microfuge tube to which 200µl 20% PEG/2.5M NaCl was added. This was vortexed and incubated at room temperature for 15min prior to centrifugation (microfuge, top speed, 5min). The supernatant was discarded and all traces of PEG were removed using a drawn out pasteur pipette. The DNA pellet was resuspended in 100µl TE, phenol extracted, ethanol preciptated and finally, resuspended in 10µl TE. This provided enough material for one sequencing reaction (1pmol ssDNA). The 'Sanger' or 'dideoxy' method of DNA sequencing was used, as supplied in kit form (Sequenase<sup>TM</sup> DNA sequencing kit). Sequencing gels were run on BRL80 sequencing system then fixed, dried down on 3MM paper and autoradiographed overnight at room temperature, using Hyperfilm MP.

#### 3.17.5 Analysis of DWA Sequence Information

All reading frames of the DNA sequence obtained from the subclone P4pIBI30 were considered. The reverse sequence was also checked in all three frames, see figure 17. An analysis of this information identified an open reading frame of 68 amino acids, see figure 18. I F H I K Y T V H A L F S K I A \* L T H N F Q Y \* I Y G E C S L F \* D R L I D S E F S I L H I R \* M L S F L R S L N \* L 5'GAATTTTCAATATTAAATATACGGTGAATGCTCTCTTTTCTAAGATCGCTTAATTGACTC 10 20 30 40 50 60 3'CTTAAAAGTTATAATTTATATGCCACTTACGAGAGAAAAGATTCTAGCGAATTAACTGAG F K \* Y \* I Y P S H E R K \* S R K I S E I K L I L Y V T F A R K E L I A \* H V \* H E I N F I R H I S E K R L D S L Q S M

 P
 F
 \*
 P
 F
 S
 K
 W
 M
 K
 S
 L
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I
 I

R S I Y K I F S F F P E K I Y L \* N L \* F L P G K D L F I K S L V S S R AAAGATCTATTTATAAAATCTTTAGTTTCTTCCCGGAA 3' 130 140 150 TTTCTAGATAAATATTTTAGAAATCAAAGAAGGGCCTT 5' F I \* K Y F R \* N R G P L D I \* L I K L K K G S S R N I F D K T E E R F

Figure 17: All possible reading frames of the sequence obtained from

P4pIBI30. # indicates stop codon.
1	E.	R	E.	E.	Т	к	D	F	1	Ν	R	5	L	E	S	N
1	TTC	CGG	666	GAA	ACT	ሰብስ	GAT	דרר	ATA	<u>Α</u> ΑΤ	AGA	тст	TTG	GAA	TCA	ሰልፑ
17	Q	D	G	F	E	R	۱	Н	P	L.	A	Ε	R	L.	E	R
49	CAA	GAT	<b>G</b> GA	TTC	GAG	CGA	CTT	CAT	CCA	CTT	GCT	GAA	AGG	TTA	GAA	A66
33	м	S	Q	L	S	D	L	R	к	E	S	I	н	R	I	F
97	ATG	AGT	CAA	TTA	AGC	GAT	стт	AGA	AAA	GAG	AGC	ATT	CAC	CGT	ATA	דרד
49	N	I	E	N												

145 AAT ATT GAA AAT TO

Figure 18: Open reading frame of P4pIBI30 identified from figure 17.

- 91 -

A search of the Darsbury protein sequence database, using the programme Hits;1, was used to reveal which primary structures the sequence of P4pIBI30 resembled.

Secondary structure predictions using a variety of methods e.g Burgess & Sheraga, Chou & Fasman and Nagano were carried out by Lindsay Sawyer, Department of Biochemistry, University of Edinburgh. For each sequence, a number of secondary structure predictions were made (for each method) and then a consensus secondary structure was determined. The data obtained for P4pIBI30 was compared to the predicted secondary structure of *S.cervisiae* PGAN, human N-type PGAM, human B-type PGAN, human BPGAM, mouse BPGAM, rabbit BPGAN and rat F-2,6-BPase.

#### 3.18 Attempted Isolation of Gene Rncoding PGAN from S. pombe Using PCR

PCR was performed using an *S. pombe* cDNA library as a template and degenerate synthetic oligonucleotides as primers, in an attempt to isolate the gene encoding PGAM from *S. pombe*.

## 3.18.1 Templates

PCR was performed using either the *S. pombe* cDWA library in  $\lambda$ gt11 provided by V.Simanis, see section 3.16.1, or the *S. pombe* cDNA library in the 2µm URA3 plasmid, provided by J.D.Fikes (Dept. of Biology, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge, Massachussetts), see Fikes *et al.*, 1990, for details of this library.

#### 3.18.2 Primers

One of the primers used in PCR was an oligonucleotide designed from the partial amino acid sequence of *S. pombe* PGAM, see figure 13. The other primer was a poly-T oligonucleotide which should anneal to the poly-A stretch of cDNA inserts.

## 3.18.3 Reaction Conditions

Reactions containing 10ng of each library were primed with degenerate synthetic oligonucleotides in a total volume of 100µl:

0.5µl Taq polymerase 10µl 10 x Taq buffer 10µl 10µN primer 1 (either oligo 82-90 or 107-114, see fig. 13) 10µl 10µN primer 2 (oligo dT) 10µl 8mM NTP 10ng S. pombe cDNA library (either in \gt11 or 2µm URA3 plasmid) 59µl SDW

After 30 cycles of denaturation (94°C, 1min), annealing (50°C, 1min) and extension (72°C, 2min), the reaction products were extracted following chloroform treatment. The products were then separated by electrophoresis on a 1% agarose gel and visualised by ethidium bromide staining.

Three additional PCR mixtures were set up for each reaction: containing either no primer 1, no primer 2 and without primer 1 and primer 2.

# CHAPTER 4

# RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

#### 4.1 Analysis of S. pombe DNA by Southern Hybridisation

# 4.1.1 Isolation of good yields of high molecular weight S, pombe DNA

Initial attempts to clone the PGAN gene from the fission yeast S. pombe were made using the S. cerevisiae gene as a molecular probe. Prior to screening the S. pombe expression library, it was necessary to determine the hybridisation conditions under which S. cerevisiae gene the would specifically bind to the S. pombe gene. To do this, digests of S. pombe genomic DNA were prepared for Southern analysis. Isolation of S. pombe genomic DNA was hampered by poor protoplast formation. Both lyticase (Sigma) and Protoplast Forming Enzyme (Boehringer Mannheim) failed to yield efficient prptoplast formation which led to poor yields of high molecular weight S. pombe DNA. Lyticase and Protoplast Forming Enzyme have proved. useful for the formation of S. cerevisiae spheroplasts and so there would appear to be a difference in cell wall sensitivity to these enzymes between the two yeasts. This difference could be assigned to structural differences in the cell wall. The cell wall architecture of S. pombe has been studied by immunocytochemical techniques (Horisberger and Rouvet-Vauthey, 1984). It was found that the cell wall contained  $\beta$ -glucan and  $\alpha$ -galactomannan. High levels of glucanase, mannanase and proteinase were found to exist in Novozym 234, Hamlyn et al., 1981, and so it was tested for its ability to form S. pombe protoplasts. Absence of cell walls and osmotic sensitivity revealed that around 80% of the total protoplast formation was obtained within 30min.

# 4.1.2 S. cerevisiae gene as a molecular probe

Having maximised S. pombe protoplast formation, genomic DNA was successfully prepared (200µg DNA from 200ml liquid culture of S. pombe). 30µg genomic DNA was required per restriction reaction for Southern analysis. Once enough genomic DNA was prepared, a number of restriction reactions, with a range of endonucleases, were carried out. The restriction fragments were separated by electrophoresis on a 0.8% agarose gel, containing ethidium bromide. The restricted DNA was transferred onto Hybond-N by Southern Blotting and the probed with the end-labelled S. cerevisiae PGAN gene. Nonstringent washing conditions (6xSSC, room temperature) gave non-specific hybridisation, with a general smear of activity on the resticted S. pombe DNA and on the AHindIII markers (figure 19a). This pattern was observed until the stringency was reduced to 0.5xSSC, at room temperature, whereupon non-specific binding to S. pombe DNA was reduced to produce a single faint band in the lane corresponding to the BglI digest (figure 19b). This band measured 3Kb in length, however, the washing conditions were still rather relaxed as non-specific binding to AHindIII remained. Maintaining 0.5xSSC but increasing the temperature to 30°C, resulted in removal of any activity from the filter with the exception of hybridisation to the positive control. Thus, from the results it would appear that under the conditions described, the S. cervisiae PGAM gene is of no use as a molecular probe for the PGAM gene from S. pombe. This is consistent with a more extensive study carried out by Seehaus et al., 1985, where a range of S. cerevisiae glycolytic genes, including PGAM, were used to probe chromosomal DWA from different yeast species, including S. pombe. From this study, it was

Figure 19: Attempted localisation of the *S. pombe* phosphoglycerate mutase gene using the *S. cerevisiae* phosphoglycerate mutase gene as a heterologous probe. The Southern blot of restricted *S. pombe* chromosomal DNA was probed with the phosphoglycerate mutase coding sequence from *S. cerevisiae* (excised from YEp13.GPM, as outlined in 3.1.4). Digest. transfer and hybridisation conditions as in text.

(A) 6 x SSC, room temperature wash

(B) 0.5 x SSC, room temperature wash

## Lane Sample

1	λ HindIII molecular weight markers
2	pvtU GLY 245* cut with BamH1 and HindIII
3	S. pombe chromosomal DNA digested with BamHI
4	S. pombe chromosomal DNA digested with BglI
5	S. pombe chromosomal DNA digested with BcoRI
6	S. pombe chromosomal DNA digested with Sall
7	S. pombe chromosomal DNA digested with Sau3A
8	Undigested S. pombe chromosomal DNA

\* pvtU GLY 245 is a plasmid carrying the *S. cerevisiae* phosphoglycerate mutase gene (a gift from Malcolm White).



concluded that only the FE genes trom probing & scale OFA and FGAN genes for washing conditions yeast taxonomy stud stringspi conditions probe for the purpu Sowever, the Scot alternative scieccia

of S. sombe PGAR,





- 98 -

concluded that only the PFK2 (the gene encoding the  $\beta$ -subunit of PFK) and the PK genes from S.cerevisiae gave poor hybridisation intensities when probing S.pombe DNA. PGI, PFK1 (encoding the  $\alpha$ -subunit of PFK), PGK, PDC and PGAM genes failed to hybridise to S.pombe DNA under the stringent washing conditions imposed (0.4xSCP, 50°C), which were required for the yeast taxonomy studies. Despite these results, it was hoped that less stringent conditions might allow the S.cerevisiae PGAN gene to be used as a probe for the purpose of isolating the gene encoding PGAN from S.pombe. However, the Southern analysis results forced the development of alternative molecular probes.

# 4.1.3 Degenerate oligonucleotide as a molecular probe

A degenerate oligonucleotide was designed from the partial protein sequence of *S. pombe* PGAN, on the basis of minimal degeneracy and codon bias. Biased codon usage is a widespread phenomenon with patterns varying among species (Sharp *et al.*, 1988). Also, preferred codons seem to vary with the level of gene expression within species. Codon selection has been studied in both *S. pombe* and *S. cerevisiae* where it has been found that codon usage in these yeasts are very similar (Sharp and Wright, unpublished). With respect to codon usage, *S. pombe* and *S. cerevisiae* each contain two groups of genes: one group contains highly expressed genes, the other contains low to moderately expressed genes. Highly expressed genes in *S. pombe* and *S. cerevisiae* use a small subset of the genetic code whereas genes which are not highly expressed tend to use codons at more nearly equal frequencies, see appendix III. Analysis of codon usage in highly expressed *S. pombe* genes e.g. histone 2A, histone 2B, alcohol dehydrogenase, actin and  $\alpha$ -tubulin, was carried out using the 'codon frequency' programme, which is one of the range of programmes offered on the University of Wisconsin Genetics Computer Group (UWGCG). The results obtained were in agreement with those presented in appendix III and were used to design an oligonucleotide, measuring 23 nucleotides, which encodes the *S. pombe* PGAN sequence DDARKKWG. This stretch of sequence was particular to PGAM from *S. pombe*, showing no similarilty to the correspnding region in *S. cerevisiae* PGAM, see figure 13. The probe had 5 degeneracies.

> D D A R K K W G 5'GAT GAT GCT CGT AAG AAG TGG GG 3'

Digests of total DNA from S. pombe were transferred onto Hybond-N. The labelled oligonucleotide was hybridised under 6xSSC at room temperature. Minimal stringency was washes (6xSSC. room used during initial temperature), however, it was clear at this early stage that no signals were present. Possible problems including quantity and quality of S. pombe inefficient transfer onto Hybond-N and poor labelling of DNA. the The amount of high molecular weight oligonucleotide were considered. S. pombe genomic DNA per digestion was increased to  $50 \mu g$  and the labelling mixture was applied to G-50 gel filtration to separate the labelled DNA from non-incorporated  $(\gamma^{-32}P)ATP$ . Despite these changes the the oligonucleotide failed to be of any use as a molecular probe for any S. pombe DNA sequence.

These disappointing results meant that a new approach had to be adopted. Of the options available, it seemed obvious to purify *S. pombe* PGAM for two reasons: (1) it would provide material for further amino acid sequencing (to check the information gathered by Fothergill and Dunbar, unpublished and to fill in the 'gaps') and (2) for the preparation of a polyclonal antibody against *S. pombe* PGAM which could be used to screen the *S. pombe* expression library.

#### 4.2 Purification of PGAN from S. pombe

FGAN was routinely purified from *S. pombe* cells which were grown to late log phase. The purification strategy used was a slight variation to the method outlined by Price *et al.*, 1985. The cells were lysed using a motorised homogeniser and sand to maximize cell lysis and minimize the time period over which the cells were lysed. The lysate was then centrifuged at 100,000g for 1 hour to remove cell debris prior to ammonium sulphate fractionation. The fraction which precipitated at 50%-70% saturation contained the FGAN activity. The precipitate was dissolved in 2ml 10mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0, dialysed overnight and applied to a Cibacron-Blue Sepharose column. Following a pulse of one column volume of 1mM MADH in 10mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0, PGAM was eluted with a pulse of 4mM BFG in 10mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0. The purification of *S. pombe* PGAM is summarised in table 2. <u>Table 2</u> : Purification scheme for phosphoglycerate mutase from *S. pombe* (from 10g wet weight cells)

STEP	TOTAL PROTELN(mg)	TOTAL ACTIVITY (units)	SPECIFIC ACTIVITY(U/mg)	YIELD (Z)
Crude Extract	40	513	13	100
50-70% ppt.	12	437	36	85
Cibacron-Blue	0.092	102	1108	20

The simplicity of this purification scheme comes at the price of a rather low yield: a small percentage of PGAM activity fails to bind to the Cibacron-Blue, around 100µg was specifically eluted by 4mM BPG and the remaining activity stays bound to the column. Raising the BPG concentration removes some of this tightly bound PGAM and increasing WaCl concentrations removes the rest, however, both methods result in the elution of numerous other proteins, in particular phosphoglycerate kinase as determined by activity and SDS-PAGE. Enzyme preparations were 80-95% homogeneous, as judged by SDS-PAGE (fig. 20) and HPLC (fig 21). A 85-fold purification resulted in a specific activity of 1108 units/mg.

## 4.3 HPLC, Amino Acid Analysis and Attempted Sequencing of S. pombe PGAM

HPLC was used as a final purification step to obtain homogeneous S. pombe PGAN. Attempts to determine the amino-terminal amino acid sequence of the



**Figure 20:** SDS-PAGE of phosphoglycerate mutase isolated from *S. pombe* by the one step purification method outlined in section 4.2. Coomassie staining was used to visualise the protein bands.

Lane Sample

1 Molecular weight markers

2 S. pombe phosphoglycerate mutase



Figure 21: HPLC analysis of purified S, pombe phosphoglycerate mutase. 0.5 nmoles of purified protein were applied to the following system.

> Column: C10 µBondapak column (Waters) Gradient: 30%-90% acetonitrile, containing 0.1% TFA, over a period of 40 minutes.

The vertical bar represents an A220 of 0.01.

enzyme failed to yield any results, which is indicative of an N-terminal blocked sequence, and so the enzyme must be cleaved to give any sequence information. The amino acid composition was determined to help decide which method of cleavage should be adopted. S. pombe PGAN was subjected to a 22 hour and 44 hour acid hydrolyisis. The amino acid composition of the S. pombe enzyme is given in table 3. From this information, it was concluded that the presence of one methionine residue could permit the simple cleavage of the enzyme by cyanogen bromide, using the vapour phase method. This method requires the presence of one methionine residue and a blocked N-terminal sequence such that when the enzyme is cleaved into two fragments, only one is sequenced i.e. there is no need to separate fragments prior to sequencing. Indeed, only one sequence was produced when the CNBr treated S. pombe PGAM was applied to the Applied Biosystems 447a Protein Microsequencer, which was limited to 10 cycles. The sequence was obtained from 300pmol enzyme, with an initial yield of 10% and step yield of 88%. The low initial yield implied either an overestimation of the amount of protein cleaved or inefficient cleavage of the enzyme. The sequence obtained was SLEGLTGLQI, which is very similar to a portion of sequence on the C-terminal side of a methionine residue located on one of the S. pombe PGAN peptides studied by Fothergill and Dunbar, unpublished, see figure 12. To improve the initial yield, preliminary attempts were made to digest S. pombe PGAN with CNBr in the liquid phase. HPLC analysis of the digested enzyme revealed that non-specific acid hydrolysis of the enzyme had taken place resulting in the production of numerous, inseparable fragments. These results were rather discouraging; much time and effort would have to be expended on devising a successful sequencing strategy and sp it was decided

to investigate the possiblitiy of an alternative probe which would not require S. pombe sequence information.

Table 3: Amino acid composition of HPLC purified *S. pombe* phosphoglycerate mutase\*. *S. pombe* phosphoglycerate mutase was analysed as outlined in section 3.12.

ANINO ACID	TUMBER OF RESIDUES	NOLE (%)
Ala	22.8	11.1
Asx	21.8	10.6
Сув	0.8	0.4
Glx	20.3	9.9
Phe	4.9	2.4
Gly	14.6	7.1
His	6.4	3.1
Ile	7.3	3.5
Lys	14.0	6.8
Leu	25.2	12.2
Net	1.5	0.7
Pro	14.6	7.1
Arg	12.9	6.3
Ser	6.5	3.2
Thr	9.8	4.8
Val	10.6	5.2
Trp	4.8	2.3
Tyr	6.5	3.2
* Molecular weight of S	pombe PGAN = 23,000	

Average residue molecular weight = 111.8

Total number of residues = 205

#### 4.4 Preparation and Characteristion of Polyclonal Antibody

A polyclonal antibody to S. pombe PGAN was raised in rabbits as outlined in section 3.12. The behaviour of the antibody was observed on Western blots of S. pombe crude extracts and purified S. pombe phosphoglycerate mutase. PGAN cross-reactivity was observed with the serum collected from the initial test-bleed and subsequent test bleeds, following each booster injection. After the third booster, an apparently highly specific antibody was obtained. The signal-to-noise ratio was determined by incubating Vestern blots of S. pombe crude extracts with serial dilutions of the anti-PGAN serum. 1:500 to 1:1000 dilutions offered maximum detection of the S. pombe PGAM and minimal cross-reactivity with other S. pombe proteins, see figure 22. At this concentration, the antibody also failed to cross-react with a crude extract of Y1090, the host cells required for the  $\lambda$ gt11 expression system. It also failed to cross react with ¥1090 infected with wild type  $\lambda$ gt11 (i.e. no insert). Thus the antibody failed to cross-react with any proteins in Y1090 and any proteins encoded by wild type  $\lambda gt11$ . Taking all the facts together, the antibody meets all the criteria to permit its use to screen the  $\lambda$ gt11 cDNA library for the S. pombe PGAN gene.

Vhilst conducting the preliminary experiments to test the quality of the polyclonal antibody to *S. pombe* PGAN, cross-reactivity with *S. cerevisiae* crude extract, purified *S. cerevisiae* PGAM and rabbit muscle PGAN was analysed by Vestern blotting (figure 23). Vestern blott analysis demonstrated that the antiserum shows cross-reactivity with rabbit muscle PGAN but not with *S. cerevisiae* PGAN. This suggests that rabbit muscle PGAM

- 107 -



I



11

- Figure 22: Western analysis of crude extracts and partially purified phosphoglycerate mutase from *S. pombe* using the polyclonal antibody raised against *S. pombe* phosphoglycerate mutase. I - Coomassie stained SDS-PAGE
  - II Western blot using (A) 1:500 serum dilution

(B) 1:1000 serum dilution

# Lane Sample

- 1 Molecular weight markers
- 2 S. pombe crude extract
- 3 Partially purified S. pombe phosphoglycerate mutase









raised against S. pombe phosphoglycerate mutase.

- (a) Coomassie stained (12%) SDS-PAGE
- (b) Western blot of (a)

Lane	Sample
1 1	Molecular weight marker
2	S. pombe crude extract
3	S. pombe phosphoglycerate mutase (Mr 23,000)
4	S. cerevisiae crude extract
5	S. cerevisiae phosphoglycerate mutase (subunit Mr 27,000)
6	Rabbit muscle phosphoglycerate mutase (subunit Mr 30,000)

subunits possess some antigenic determinants in common with those of S. pombe PGAN.

# 4.5 <u>Screening expression library with polyclonal antibody and</u> characterisation of immunoreactive clones

#### 4.5.1 Screening

Having checked the quality of the polyclonal antibody raised against *S. pombe* PGAM, immunological screening of the *S. pombe* cDWA library was undertaken. Throughout the course of the screening procedure, the method for detecting bound antibody was use of a peroxidase coupled secondary antibody. Screening results in the generation of a series of nitrocellulose filters reproducing the pattern of plaques on the plate. Following immunostaining, the exact location of a single plaque producing a signal can be determined thus reducing the work involved in plaque purification. More importantly, this method reduces the chances of identifying false positive signals.

The S. pombe genome measures 14,000Kb, and so a copy of the PGAN gene should be located in a screen of  $10^{\pm}$  recombinants. A typical cell contains  $\simeq 1$ pg mRNA, equivalent to about  $10^{\pm}$  molecules, transcribed from about 15,000 different genes. Since the gene encoding PGAN is expected to be highly expressed, at  $\simeq 20+$  mRNA copies per cell,  $\simeq 20+$  PGAM mRNA copies should be located in  $10^{\pm}$  recombinants. From a primary screen of 6 x  $10^{\pm}$  recombinants, a number of putative PGAM clones were identified, eight of which were taken through three rounds of screening with 1:500 dilution of polyclonal antibody.

Having identified eight putative PGAN clones, it was necessary to validate the identity of these clones using the following methods:

1. studying restriction digests of recombinant phage DNA from the immunoreactive clones

2. PCR, using immunoreactive clones as templates and universal primers

3. Western blot analysis of fusion proteins

4. DNA sequencing.

## 4.5.2 Isolation and restriction pattern of DWA via C600 cells

Phage DNA was prepared from each of the immunoreactive clones and from  $\lambda gt11$  wild type, containing no insert. As the library was constructed by inserting DNA at the unique EcoRI site of the  $\lambda gt11$ , attempts were made to digest the recombinant and non-recombinant phage DNA with EcoRI. This restriction reaction failed to release the insert. The inability to excise cDNA inserts from  $\lambda gt11$  using EcoRI is a common problem, S. Gillespie and M. Leaver, personal communication. It seems that the  $\lambda gt11$  adopts a conformation which makes the EcoRI site inaccessible. The  $\lambda gt11$  restriction map, see figure 24, shows that a KpnI-SacI digestion should release the fragment of interest. From the KpnI-SacI restriction pattern, it appears that all the immunoreactive clones contain an insert measuring around 250 base pairs.



Figure 24: Restriction map of  $\lambda$ gt11. Restriction endonuclease cleavage sites are numbered in base pairs from the left end. The transcriptional orientation of lacZ is indicated by the arrow. cDNA inserts are cloned into the unique EcoRI site located in lacZ.

- 112 -

4.5.3 PCR

A PCR experiment was conducted to check the presence of an insert in each of the immunoreactive clones and to estimate the size of the insert present in each of these clones. Recombinant DNA isolated from the immunoreactive clones served as a template and the oligonucleotides 405 and 406 were primers for PCR (see section 3.17.5). 405 and 406 are complementary to the DNA on either side of the unique EcoRI site in  $\lambda$ gt11. At the end of 30 cycles, each PCR reaction yielded multiple copies of the insert present in each of the immunoreactive clones. The reaction products, analysed by agarose gel electrophoresis, implied that each of the immunoreactive clones contains an insert measuring 250 base pairs. This was in good agreement with the KpnI-MluI restriction pattern obtained with the recombinant DNA.

# 4.5.4 SDS-PAGE and Western Blot analysis of fusion proteins

The *B. coli* strain C600 was infected with high titre phage stocks prepared from immunoreactive plaques. Infected cells were grown overnight to allow fusion protein production. The cells were then lysed and prepared for SDS-PAGE by the addition of boiling mix. The cell lysates, containing fusion proteins, were analysed on duplicate 7% SDS-PAGE gels. One was stained with Coomassie Brilliant Blue, see figure 25, and the other gel was subjected to Western blotting followed by immunostaining with the polyclonal antibody against *S. pombe* PGAM, see figure 26. C600 cells infected with nonrecombinant DWA produced  $\beta$ -galactosidase with a subunit Mr of 120,000, which failed to cross-react with the polyclonal antibody. C600 cells infected with the recombinant phage, produced  $\beta$ -galactosidase fusion

- 113 -



Figure 25: Coomassie stained 7% SDS-PAGE of fusion proteins from putative S. pombe phosphoglycerate mutase lambda clones. The arrow indicates the relative mobility of non-fused β-galactosidase (Mr 120kDa).

Lane Sample

- 1-8 Crude extracts isolated from immunoreactive clones 1-8, showing fusion proteins at >120kDa
- 9 Cell lysate from non-recombinant clone, with non-fused β-galactosidase which has a relative mobility of 120kDa
- 10 Purified S. pombe phosphoglycerate mutase (Mr 23,000Da). This small protein has the same relative mobility as the dye front on 7% SDS-PAGE. Thus the protein is difficult to observe on the gel.
- 11 Prestained molecular weight markers
- 12 Low molecular weight markers





Lane Sample

- 1-8 Crude extracts isolated from immunoreactive clones 1-8, with clones 1,3,4,5,6 and 8 showing immunoreactive fusion proteins at >120kDa
- 9 Cell lysate from non-recombinant clone, with non-fused
  β-galactosidase which has a relative mobility of 120kDa
  10 Purified S. pombe phosphoglycerate mutase (Mr 23,000Da)
  11 Prestained molecular weight markers

proteins, which run at a slower rate than  $\beta$ -galactosidase on SDS-PAGE. Figure 26 shows that the fusion proteins from all of the putative PGAM clones, with the exception of P2 and P7, cross-reacted with the *S. pombe* PGAM antibody.

Thus, it would appear that recombinant phage P1, P3, P4, P5, P6 and P8 encode a fusion protein which cross-reacts with the polyclonal antibody raised against *S. pombe* PGAM.

## 4.5.5 Subcloning and sequencing

The only definitive method available to validate the immunoreactive clones was to sequence them. As clones P1, P3, P4, P5, P6 and P8 contained a fragment of identical size and cross-reactivity with the polyclonal. antibody, it was assumed that they all contained the same insert and so only one of these clones (P4) was selected for sequencing. To facilitate the sequencing of P4, the cDNA insert was subcloned into the phagemid pIBI30. pIBI30 is a phagemid measuring 2.9Kb which offers ampicillin resistance as a selectable marker and contains the f1 origin of replication allowing for the production and isolation of ssDNA when superinfected with M13K07 helper phage. Therefore, by subcloning into pIBI30 it was possible to achieve:

1. insert stability

2. a method of selecting transformants

3. DNA sequencing

As mentioned previously, the EcoRI site was not accessible in P4 and so the EcoRI site was not a candidate for subcloning the cDNA insert into pIBI30. The KpnI-MluI digest of P4 yielded a 1.6Kb fragment which was difficult to separate from the 1.7Kb fragment of  $\lambda$ gt11 DNA which was generated in the same restriction reaction and so alternative subcloning sites were investigated. KpnI-SacI digestion of the P4 clone yielded a 2.3Kb fragment, containing the cDNA insert, which was possible to isolate by agarose gel electrophoresis. This fragment was excised from LMP agarose, ligated to dephosphorylated pIBI30 and then the entire ligation mix was used to successfully transform competent cells. Over 75% of the transformants contained recombinant DNA, as indicated by the presence of white colonies.

Restriction analysis of phagemid DNA from blue colonies and white colonies confirmed that the white colonies contain pIBI30 ligated to a KpnI-SacI fragment which measures 2.3Kb (0.2Kb cDNA insert + 2.1Kb  $\lambda$ gt11). Thus, it would appear that the cDNA insert carried on a 2.1Kb fragment of  $\lambda$ gt11 was successfully subcloned into the KpnI-SacI sites of pIBI30 (P4pIBI30), see figure 27.

With subcloning apparently achieved, sequencing commenced with the production of ssDNA.

- 117 -



Figure 27: Subcloning and sequencing strategy. The boxed region represents the lacZ region of  $\lambda$ gt11 and the thick black line indicates the coding region of the cDNA insert. Oligonucleotide 405, used as a sequencing primer, is also shown. Arrows indicate direction of sequence.

#### 4.6 Sequence Analysis

The amino acid sequence of the insert of P4pIBI30, deduced from the DNA sequence, was compared with those of S. cerevisiae PGAN, human M-type PGAN, human B-type PGAM, human BPGAM, mouse BPGAM, rabbit BPGAM and the partial peptide sequence of S. pombe PGAM. Initial attempts to align the P4pIBI30 sequence with the mutase multiple alignment proved difficult with no of the Darsbury protein obvious homologous or similar regions. A search sequence database using the Hits; 1 programme produced a list of 100 sequences which were, to some extent, similar to P4pIBI30: the best match to P4pIBI30 was human  $\alpha$ -chain fodrin, with 29% identity. A number of other seemingly non-PGAM related sequences were listed. However, 6-PF-2-K/F-2,6-BPase from mouse, human and rat were also listed, with 24% identity over amino acids compared. As mentioned in section the 68 1.8, the bisphosphatase domain of 6-PF-2-K/F-2,6-BPase was found to be homologous to the active site region of S. cerevisiae PGAN and so I have aligned the translated sequence of P4pIBI30 with the multiple alignment of mutase and phosphatase enzymes, see figure 28. A higher degree of identity (36%) was observed over residues 18-54 (P4pIBI30 numbering). This alignment does not require gaps to be inserted and it would appear that the residues that are highly conserved in the mutases and phosphatases (see figure 28) are shared by the primary structure of P4pIBI30. Most of the residues around those of identity show conservative changes.

ANDERSONALISE ANDERSONALISE ANDERSONALISE

ot **en fmiwrr**st te erfyfyrrau 1 egytlwrf

Figure 28: Alignment of the open reading frame of P4pIBI30 with the primary sequences of phosphoglycerate mutases and the phosphatase domain of Sco=S.coelicolor PGAM; Sce=S.cerevisiae PGAM; Hre2=human BPGAN; Mre=mouse BPGAM; Rre=rabbit BPGAN; Hmu=human M-type BPGAN; Rmu=rabbit M-type PGAM; Pgms=S.pombe PGAM; consensus=PGAM consensus as outlined in figure 3; pf2k consensus=consensus of phosphatase domain of 6PF2K/Fru-2,6-BPases; P4pIBI30=open reading frame of PGAM immunoreactive clone, see figure 18. The sequences have been aligned using BEST FIT, Devereux et al., 1984.

Sco NQGKKK.... Sce NQGKK.... Hre2 DQGKVQ... Mre DQGKVKQGKQ Rre DQGKVKRAEK Hmu AQGKAK... Rmu AQGKAK...

201 250 Sco DGISDADIAG LNIPTGIPLS YELNAEFKPL NPGGTYLDPD AAAAAIEAVK Sce EGISDADIAK LNIPTGIPLV FELDENLKPS KPSYYL DPE AAAAGAAVA Hre2 EGISDEDIIN ITLPTGVPIL LELDENLRAV GPHQFLGDQE AIQAAIKKVE Mre EGISDEDIIN ITLPTGVPIL LELDENLRAV GPHQFLGDQE AIQAAIKKVE Rre EGISDEDIIN ITLPTGVPIL LELDENLRAV GPHQFLGDQE AIQAAIKKVE Hmu EGMSDQAIME LNLPTGIPIV YELNKELKPT KPMQFLGDEE TVRKAMEAVA Rmu EGMSDQAIME LNLPTGIPIV YELNQELKPT KPMRFLGDEE TVRKAMEAVA Pgms EGLTGDQIVK RELATGVPIV YHLDKDGKYV SK.ELIDN.. ..... consensus EGISDEDIIN LNLPTGVPIV FELDENLRAV GPHQFFGDQE AIQAAIEAVA

151 200 Sco ELRPOTECLK DVVGRMLPYW FDAIVPDLLT GRTVLVAARG NSLBALVKHL Sce NVLPETESLA LVIDRLLPYW QDVIAKDLLS GKTVMIAA#G NSLRGLVKHL Hre2 DOLPRSESLK DVLERLLPYW NERIAPEVLR GKTILISAHG NSSRALLKHL Mre DQLPRSESLK DVLERLLPYW KERIAPEILK GKSILISA#G NSSRALLKHL Rre DQLPRSESLK DVLERLLPYW NERIAPEVLR GKTVLISARG NSSRALLKHL E.LPTCESLK DTIARALPFW NEEIVPOIKA GKRVLIAABG NSLEGIVKHL Hmu E.LPTCESLK DTIARALPFW NEEIAPKIKA GKRVLIAAHG NSLRGIVKHL Rmu D.....P NLETERLEXL NSTIVAAILK GVKVLIAA#G NSLBALIMDL Pams CONSENSUS DOLPRSESLK DVIERMLPYW NERIAPEILK GKTVLIAARG NSLRALVKHL pf2kcon .RYPKGESYE DLVORLEPVI MELERQE NVLVICHO AVMRCLLATF P4pIBI30...N.RSLESNO DGFERLHPLA ERLERMS OLSDLRKE SIHRIF

pf2kcon ISSLKVRTSH MKRTIOTAEA LG. . . V PYEQWKALNE IDAGV 101 150 SCO KAQTLAEFGE EQFMLWRRSY DTPPPALDRD AEYSQF..SD PRYAM.LPP. Sce KAETLKKFGE EKFNTYRRSF DVPPPPIDAS SPFSQK..GD ERYKY.VDP. REQMALNHGE EQVRLWRRSY NVTPPPIEES HPYYQEIYND RRYKVCDVPL Hre2 REKMALNHGE EQVRLWRRSY NVTPPPIEES HPYFHEIYSD RRYKVCDVPL Mre REKMALNHGE EQVRIWRRSY NVTPPPIEES HPYYHEIYSD RRYRVCDVPL Rre Hmu KAETAAKHGE EQVRSWRRSF DIPPPPMDEK HPYYNSISKE RRYA.GLKPG Rmu KAETAAKHGE EQVKIWRRSF DTPPPPMDEK HNYYASISKD RRYA.GLKPE Pgms KDDARKKWGA EQVQIWRRSY DIAPPNGESL KDTAERV... .....LPY CONSENSUS KAETAMKHGE EQVRIWRRSY DVPPPPIEES HPYYQEICSD RRYKVCLVPL .....TYEEI QEHYPEEFAL RDQDKYWY.. pf2kcon P4pIBI30 F.REETKDFI..

50 ADAPYKLILL RHGESEWNEK NLFTGWVDVN LTPKGEKEAT RGGELLKDAG Sco ...MP.KLVLV RHGQSEWNEK NLFTGWVDVK LSAKGQQEAA RAGELLKEKK Sce Hre2 .MSKYKLIML RHGEGAWNKE NRFCSWVDQK LNSEGMEEAR NCGKQLKALN .MSKHKLIIL <u>RHG</u>EGQWNKE NRFCSWVDQK LNNDGLEEAR NCGRQLKALN Mre Rre .MSKYKLIML RHGEGAWNKE NRFCSWVDOK LNSEGMEEAR NCGKOLKALN .MATHRLVMV RHGETTWNOE NRFCGWFDAE LSEKGTEEAK RGAKAIKDAK Hmu .MATHRLVMV RHGESSWNOE NRFCGWFDAE LSEKGAEEAK RGATAIKDAK Rmu .AAPNLLVLT RHGESEWNKL NLFTGWKDPA LSETGIKEAK LGGERLKSRG Pgms consensus AMAPHKLVML RHGESEWNKE NWFCGWVDOK LSEKGMEEAK RGGKQLKDMN VTPRSIYLC RHGESELNLW GRIGG .. DSG VSARGKOYAY ALANFIOSOG of2kcon

Secondary structure prediction analyses of residues 18-54 of P4pIBI30 imply the presence of an  $\alpha$ -helix in the same position predicted for the mutases and phosphatases shown in figure 29. Thus it would appear that part of the sequence of P4pIBI30 is similar to that of PGAN, BPGAM and the phosphatase domain of 6-PF-2-K/F-2,6-BPase. However, alignment of this sequence with the *S. pombe* PGAM partial peptide sequence implies that it is not *S. pombe* PGAM. This in turn implies that either the antibody used to isolate P4pIBI30 was not specific for *S. pombe* PGAM or that the screening conditions used were not specific enough. Therefore the entire screening procedure was repeated using a 1:2000 dilution of the anti-PGAM polyclonal antibody. Three immunoreactive  $\lambda$ gt11 clones were isolated, subcloned into pIBI30 and sequenced. All three clones were identical to P4pIBI30.

Thus, using the anti-PGAM polyclonal antibody, I have successfully cloned a isolated and sequenced a partial gene which appears to be homologous to PGAN, BPGAN and the phosphatase domain of 6-PF-2-K/F-2,6-BPase. The cross-reactivity of the fusion protein produced by P4pIBI30 may reflect either: (a) the ability of the *S. pombe* PGAM, injected into the rabbit for antibody production, to refold and so the antibody may simply be raised against certain secondary and tertiary structural elements, and/or,

(b) the antibody recognises general primary structural arrangements of charge and shape.

Nevertheless, the method used has not been successful in isolating the gene encoding *S. pombe* PGAN. The fact that  $\lambda$ gt11 clones carrying small inserts (measuring around 0.3Kb) were isolated on each screen suggests that during several rounds of amplification, the proportion of full-sized clones has

- 122 -

	150		170
P4pIBI30	DTSLESNQD <u>G</u>	FERLHPLAER	<u>LERMSO</u> LS
Sce	LPE <u>TESLALV</u>	IDRLLPYWOD	<u>VIAKDLL</u> S
Hmu	LPTCESL <u>KDT</u>	IARALPFWNE	<u>EIVP</u> QIKA
Hre	LPSCESL <u>KDT</u>	IARALPFWNE	<u>EIVPO</u> IKE
Rmu	LPR <u>SESLKDV</u>	LERLLPYWNE	RIAP <u>EVLR</u>
Mre	LPR <u>SESLKDV</u>	LERLLPYWKE	RIAPEVLK
Rre	LPRS <u>ESLKDV</u>	LERLLPYWNE	RIAP <u>EVLR</u>
pf2kcons	YPKGES <u>YEDL</u>	VORLEPVIME	LEROENVL

Figure 29: Alignment of the predicted secondary structural elements of the amino acid sequence encoded by P4pIBI30 with the predicted secondary structures for PGAN and F-2,6-BPase sequences (over the region where similarity appears possible). Predicted  $\alpha$ -helical structure is indicated by underlining. Numbering and abbreviations as in figure 28.

been reduced in the  $\lambda$ gt11 library. Lack of size fractionation of mRNA during the synthesis of the library may have added to this problem.

# 4.7 Attempted Isolation of the Gene encoding PGAN from S. pombe, by PCR

Preliminary PCR reactions were carried out as a final attempt to isolate the gene encoding *S. pombe* PGAM. An *S. pombe* cDNA library, either in Agtil or 2µM URA3 plasmid, was used as a template and degenerate oligonucleotides as primers. It was hoped that primer 1 would anneal to the coding region of *S. pombe* PGAM and primer 2 would anneal to the poly-A tail of cDNA inserts. Following 30 cycles of PCR, each reaction should, in theory, contain multiple copies of DNA encoding the C-terminal region of *S. pombe* PGAM.

Analysis of the PCR products by agarose gel electrophoresis revealed the production of one major DNA species in each reaction, see figure 30. The products were of similar size ( $\simeq 1$ Kb), which would be expected if the primers annealed to the regions they were planned to prime. However, lanes 4 and 5 reveal that with only one primer present in the reaction, a 1Kb fragment was formed. Therefore, the conditions will have to be optimised to produce specific products.

The only definitive way to characterise the PCR products would be to subclone and sequence them. However, with limited time, this was not possible.



Figure 30: Gel electrophoresis (0.8% agarose) of PCR products, conditions

as outlined in section 3.18.3.

Lane	Sample
1	Molecular weight markers
2	2µM URA library, no primers
3	No 2µM URA library, primers only
4	2µN URA library + oligo 82-90 only
5	2µN URA library + oligo 107-114 only
6	2µM URA library + oligo 82-90 + oligo dT
7	2µM URA library + oligo 107-114 + oligo dT
8	λgt11 library, no primers
9	No Agt11 library, primers only
10	λgt11 library + oligo 82-90 only
11	λgt11 library + oligo 107-114 only
12	λgt11 library + oligo 82-90 + oligo dT
13	λgt11 library + oligo 107-114 + oligo dT
14	Molecular weight markers

# CHAPTER 5

ŝ

# CONCLUSIONS
Genes encoding enzymes of central metabolic pathways, such as glycolysis, are highly conserved due to the crucial role played by these pathways (Fothergill-Gilmore, 1986). S. pombe and S. cerevisiae PGAN are thought to have diverged 800-1200 million years ago (Sharp and Wright, unpublished). S. pombe and S. cerevisiae PGAM have evolved to retain similar activity. active sites and secondary structure, see section 2.2. However, a number of structural differences exist between the PGAM from S. pombe and S. cerevisiae as reflected by DNA hybridisation and immunological studies. The primary structures of PGAN from the two yeasts are sufficiently different that the S. cerevisiae PGAM gene failed to detect gene sequence homologies in S. pombe and the polyclonal antibody raised against S. pombe PGAM failed to crossreact with S. cerevisiae PGAN. Weak cross-reactivity of this antibody with rabbit muscle PGAN reflects the fact that S. pombe PGAN shares more antigenic determinants with the dimeric rabbit muscle enzyme than with the tetrameric S. cerevisiae enzyme, implying that S. pombe PGAM is more homologous to the mammalian enzyme than the S. cerevisiae enzyme. This is not unusual as other mammalian proteins have been found to be more similar to S. pombe than is the S. cerevisiae homologue e.g. calmodulin and  $\beta$ -tubulin (Russell, 1989).

Immunological screening of the S. pombe expression library for the S. pombe PGAN gene resulted in the isolation of a number of identical clones which contained cDNA inserts encoding 69 residues. Part of this sequence was similar to residues 362-385 of fructose-2,6-bisphosphatase and residues 143-167 of PGAN, see alignment in section 4.6. This alignment reveals that this stretch of the primary structure of the immunoreactive clones is more similar to F-2,6-BPase than to the mutases. Assuming the antibody against S. pombe PGAM is specific, it would appear that part of a F-2,6-BPase-like gene has been isolated from the S. pombe expression library due to either this part of the F-2,6-BPase-like protein sharing determinants with S. pombe PGAN (which are more antigenic in the F-2,6-BPase-like protein than S. pombe PGAN) or under-representation of the PGAN gene in the expression library, or a combination of both of these factors.

The inability to isolate immunoreactive clones containing cDNA inserts measuring >500bp implied that the *S.pombe* expression library had not been size-fractionated during its construction. As a result, amplification of such a library leads to enhancement of the proportion of small cDNAcontaining recombinants (Kaiser and Murray, 1986). Thus, the chance of isolating a full-length clone was reduced by virtue of screening a cDNA library which had not been size-fractionated.

# CHAPTER 6

# PLANS FOR FUTURE WORK

.

The main priority for future work on this project would be to isolate the gene encoding PGAM from the fission yeast *S. pombe*. A number of approaches are now available to acheive this:

(i) synthesis of a new size-fractionated cDNA library in  $\lambda$ gt11. This library would then be subjected to immunoscreening with the polyclonal antibody raised against *S. pombe* PGAM. A size-fractionated library would increase the chances of isolating a full-length clone encoding *S. pombe* PGAM.

(ii) probing Southern blots of digested *S. pombe* genomic DNA with oligonucleotides designed against alternative regions of the *S. pombe* PGAN peptide sequences e.g. oligonucleotides 82-90 and 107-114, see figure 13. Determination of the hybridisation conditions would facilitate screening of a new cDNA library or a genomic sublibrary using oligonucleotides as. molecular probes. Screening of a genomic sublibrary was successful in isolating the gene encoding PGAN from *S. coelicolor* (White *et al.*, 1992).

(111) complementation of the *S. cerevisiae* strain (DBY gpm<sup>-</sup>) devoid of any wild type PGAM with the *S. pombe* cDNA library in  $2\mu$ m URA3 plasmid. DBY gpm<sup>-</sup> was made by M.F. White, University of Edinburgh and the cDNA library in  $2\mu$ m URA3 was synthesised by J.D. Fikes *et al.*, 1990. A number of *S. pombe* genes have been successfully isolated by complementation with *S. cerevisiae* mutants e.g. alcohol dehydrogenase (Russell and Hall, 1983), triose phosphate isomerase (Russell, 1985) and acid phosphatase (Elliott *et al.*, 1986).

- 130 -

(iv) from preliminary PCR work, using S. pombe cDNA libraries as templates and degenerate oligonucleotides as primers, it would appear that specific 1Kb products were obtained (section 4.7). Sequencing of these products should be undertaken. If the products appeared to represent multiple copies of DNA encoding the C-terminal region of S. pombe PGAM, they could be used as molecular probes to isolate the entire coding region of the S. pombe PGAM gene.

If putative S. pombe PGAM genes are isolated using one of the techniques outlined above, or by some other method, the next step would be to sequence these genes to confirm that they encode PGAM. Following this, the next obvious step would be to develop a suitable overexpression system which would produce large quantities of S. pombe PGAM. Such a system would also allow site-directed mutagenesis studies. The availability of large quantities of native and mutant forms of mutase would facilitate biophysical techniques e.g. X-ray, circular dichroism and HMR, thus leading to a better understanding of the structure and catalytic mechanism of phosphoglycerate mutase:

1. The overall structure of *S. pombe* PGAM could be studied by a range of biophysical techniques. Far U.V. circular dichroism spectra of the enzyme could be used to derive the secondary structure. Near U.V. circular dichroism and fluorescence studies would reveal features of the tertiary structure of *S. pombe* PGAM. Trials should be undertaken to crystallise *S. pombe* PGAM and following this, X-ray diffraction studies may yield the high resolution crystal structure of the enzyme. In conjunction with this,

- 131 -

the primary structure of *S. pombe* PGAM could be modelled into the coordinates of the three dimensional structure of PGAM from *S. cerevisiae*.

2. The stability of *S. pombe* PGAM could be assessed by detailed studies of guanidine hydrochloride denaturation titration curves. Preliminary results (Johnson and Price, 1987) implied that the presence of BPG conferred stability to the enzyme, so experiments could be carried out in the absence and presence of BPG and its phosphonate analogues.

3. The role of the C-terminal tail could be assessed by kinetic, binding and stability properties of *S. pombe* PGAN, with and without this C-terminal portion. Measurements of the rates of exchange of substrate and cofactor would help elucidate the effect that the C-terminal portion has on controlling the accessibility of the active site.

4. The catalytic properties of the active site of *S. pombe* PGAN could be studied by a combination of kinetics, site-directed mutagenesis and NMR spectroscopy. Measurements of the rates of the phosphatase, synthetase and mutase reactions (see figure 2) of *S. pombe* PGAM would establish the relationship between this enzyme and other mutases.

X-ray and chemical modification studies of *S. cerevisiae* PGAM have proposed the role of a number of residues to be important in its activity e.g. His-8, His-181, Arg-7, Ser-11, Thr-20 and Arg-59. Site-directed mutagenesis of each of these residues in *S. pombe* PGAM would produce a range of mutant enzymes. Kinetic and structural (NMR and CD) measurements of each of these mutants may reveal the role played by each of these amino acids.

- 132 -

5. The consequences of the monomeric nature of *S. pombe* PGAM may be studied using site-directed mutagenesis, kinetic and structural studies. Once the complete amino acid sequence of *S. pombe* PGAM is available, alignment with other mutases should help decide whether the monomeric nature of the enzyme is the result of localised changes in amino acids known to be involved in intersubunit contacts (see figure 4) or whether an entire portion of polypeptide chain involved in such contacts is deleted. SDN, kinetic and structural studies would help explore the consequences of these possibilities.

Attempts to isolate the gene encoding *S. pombe* PGAM by immunoscreening the expression library supplied by V. Simanis has led to the isolation of a DNA sequence with an open reading frame of 207 bases. It may be of interest to use this DNA sequence as a molecular probe to isolate a complementary full-length clone. Isolation and sequencing of the full-length clone may lead to a more complete characterisation by sequence alignments and eventual isolation of the protein encoded by this sequence.

# CHAPTER 7

# INTRODUCTION TO PURIFICATION AND CHARACTERISATION OF PHOSPHOGLYCERATE MUTASE FROM STREPTOMYCES COBLICOLOR

#### 7.1 Aim of project

The aim of this part of the project was to purify the enzyme phosphoglycerate mutase from *Streptomyces coelicolor* and then conduct some preliminary kinetic and stuctural studies. Purification of the enzyme was intended to lead to obtaining the N-terminal amino acid sequence of PGAN from *S. coelicolor*.

This work was part of an intensive study (based at the University of Glasgow) of the regulation of the biosynthetic pathways of S. coelicolor.

## 7.2 Background to project

The shikimate pathway is the biosynthetic route by which micro-organisms and plants synthesize aromatic amino acids (Haslam E., 1974). This pathway is being studied extensively in the filamentous bacterium *Streptomyces coelicolor* by J.R. Coggins, I.S. Hunter and H.G. Wimmo at the University of Glasgow. This group have undertaken the purification and characterisation of the enzymes in the shikimate pathway in this organism. In addition, a number of the genes encoding these enzymes have been isolated. In an attempt to isolate the gene encoding shikimate dehydrogenase from *S. coelicolor*, the enzyme was purified as outlined in appendix II. The final purification step yielded a single band on SDS-PAGE (Mr 29,000), which was subjected to N-terminal amino acid sequence analysis. This analysis gave a sequence of 14 amino acid residues in low yield, suggesting that the major protein species in the sample (shikimate dehydrogenase) was not being sequenced. In fact, the N-terminal sequence information was very similar to the N-terminal sequences of a number of eukaryotic phosphoglycerate mutases (E.C.2.7.5.3.). An oligonucleotide (24-mer) was designed from this Nterminal sequence information. The oligonucleotide was used to screen digests of *S.coelicolor* J13456 genomic DNA. A number of hybridisation signals were obtained, including a 3.1Kb Sall band which was further characterized. This fragment was subcloned, sequenced and the amino acid sequence was deduced. The amino acid sequence corroborated the N-terminal sequence information obtained and alignment with known protein sequences of phosphoglycerate mutases revealed a high degree of similarity, see figure 3. The isolation and sequencing of the gene was carried out by Peter White at the University of Glasgow.

Thus, by chance contamination of shikimate dehydrogenase preparations, the W-terminal sequence of PGAM from S. coelicolor was obtained which in turn led to the isolation and sequencing of the gene encoding S. coelicolor PGAM. A number of prokaryotic PGAMs have been studied, see table 1, but sequence information is not available for any of these enzymes. S. coelicolor PGAM was the first prokaryotic PGAM gene to be sequenced and so it was decided to take advantage of this finding to further the understanding of the mechanism and evolution of PGAM. Therefore, the opportunity arose to develop a purification scheme for S. coelicolor PGAM and to characterise this enzyme.

## 7.3 Information available at the outset of the project

As outlined in section 7.2, *S. coelicolor* PGAM was present as a trace contaminant in preparations of shikimate dehydrogenase. Therefore, the PGAM must have been co-purified using the method outlined in appendix II. From this it can be deduced that PGAM precipitates at 40-60% ammonium sulphate and binds the triazine dye Procion Red in the presence of 50mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0, 0.4mM DTT and can be eluted from this dye with increasing concentrations of NaCl in 50mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0, 0.4mM DTT, 0.1mM NADPH. These initial purification steps are similar to those adopted for the purification of PGAM from other sources such as *S. pombe* and *S. cerevisiae*. Thus, the ability of the *S. coelicolor* PGAM to bind triazine dyes could be exploited for its purification.

Analysis of the deduced amino acid sequence of the S. coelicolor PGAN reveals the presence of the two histidine residues which are known to be present in the active site of S. cerevisiae PGAN and chemical modification studies have implicated His-8 to be phosphorylated during the course of the reaction in PGAMs from numerous sources. As outlined in chapter 1, there are two classes of phosphoglycerate mutase: BPG-dependent and BPGindependent. Inhibition of PGAMs by vanadate has been used as a diagnostic tool for BPG-dependence. Carreras *et al.*, 1980, reported that cofactor dependent PGAMs were inhibited by  $\mu$ M concentrations of vanadate, but that cofactor-independent enzymes remained fully active in the presence of vanadate. Vanadate is a potent inhibitor of phospho-transfer reactions as it adopts a trigonal bipyramidal structure which resembles the presumed transition state of the phospho-group during transfer. However, in the case of PGAM, inhibition by vanadate cannot be assigned to this competitive inhibition by a similar structure.  $^{\pm_1}V$ -NMR studies (Stankiewicz *et al.*, 1987) have shown PGAM to bind divanadate, rather than monovanadate, which promotes the dephosphorylation of the phospho-form of the enzyme (Carreras *et al.*, 1982). Sensitivity of *S. coelicolor* PGAM to vanadate could be used to determine BPG-dependence.

Far U.V. circular dichroism studies have been used to study the structural properties of PGAM from *S. cerevisiae*, rabbit muscle and *S. pombe*, and have shown that these enzymes share similar structures. In addition this technique has revealed the importance of the presence of BPG to the overall stability of these enzymes.

## 7.4 Strategy of project

Initial attempts to purify S. coelicolor PGAM would make use of affinity chromatography on the triazine dyes. If necessary, further purification steps would be used. Once S. coelicolor PGAM had been purified to a single band on SDS-PAGE, the overall molecular weight of the enzyme would be determined by gel filtration on Sephacryl S-300.

Purified enzyme would be subjected to extensive dialysis to remove any traces of BPG and hence any PGAM present as a putative phospho-form. The dialysed enzyme would then be assayed in the absence of BPG to test for cofactor dependence. Vanadate inhibition studies would also be carried out to test for cofactor dependence.

- 138 -

Preliminary circular dichroism spectra would be measured to determine the relatedness of the structure to those from other sources.

Finally, the N-terminal amino acid sequence of the purified S.coelicolor PGAM would be determined to confirm that the DNA sequence, isolated by the Glasgow group, actually encodes S.coelicolor PGAM.

CHAPTER 8

# METHODS AND MATERIALS

.

.

# 8.1 Purification of phosphoglycerate mutase from Streptomyces coelicolor

#### 8.1.1 Growth of Streptomyces coelicolor

Growth of the organism was conducted in the Institute of Genetics, University of Glasgow. S. coelicolor strain, JI3456 was grown to mid-log phase for 48 hours at 30°C on a rotary shaker (180rpm). Cultures were grown in 2 litre flasks containing 400ml YEME. Per litre, YEME contains 16g malt agar, 10g bacto-yeast agar and 5g NaCl.

Prior to inoculation of YEME, spores were prepared from frozen spore suspensions. Frozen spore suspensions were spread on agar plates (2% mannitol, 2% soya bean meal/flour, 1.6% agar) which were incubated at 30°C for 10 days. Following this, 5ml SDW was added to the plates and spores were removed from the plate by careful scraping. The spores were washed twice in SDW and then used to innoculate the YEME.

#### 8.1.2 Cell lysis and ammonium sulphate fractionation

All the following procedures were conducted at  $4 \circ C$ . A 20g batch (wet weight) of *S. coelicolor* cells was suspended in 25ml of 100mN potassium phosphate buffer, pH 7.0, containing 5mM EDTA, 1.2mM PMSF, and 0.4mN DTT. The cells were lysed by passage through a French pressure cell (98MPa, internal pressure). This step was repeated with the lysate to ensure a high

degree of lysis. Cell debris was removed from the cell lysate by centrifugation at 100,000g for 1 hour.

The crude extract was subjected to ammonium sulphate fractionation. The fraction precipitating between 50% and 70% saturation was collected and resuspended in a small volume (around 5ml) 10mM Tris-HCl. pH 8.0 and then dialysed overnight against this buffer.

#### 8.1.3 Affinity chromatography

The dialysed sample was then applied to a column (2.5cm x 5.0cm<sup>2</sup>) of Cibacron-Blue Sepharose, equilibrated with 10mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0. The PGAM activity failed to bind Cibacron-Blue when the column was washed with 10mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0. Fractions containing PGAM activity were pooled and applied to a column (12cm x 0.8cm<sup>2</sup>) of Procion Red Agarose (Reactive Red Agarose). The column was then washed with several column volumes of 10mM Tris-HCl, pH8.0, to remove unbound proteins. PGAM activity was eluted with one column volume of 4mM BPG, followed by two column volumes of buffer. PGAM activity emerged from the column as a single peak of activity in a volume of around 10ml.

To regenerate the affinity column, the Procion Red Agarose was removed and mixed with 50ml 5M NaCl for 30 minutes. The column was then repacked and washed with 10mM Tris-HCl, pH8.0, until the conductivity of the effluent matched that of this buffer.

- 142 -

#### 8.2 Characterisation of Structure of S. coelicolor PGAN

### 8.2.1 Sephacryl-300 Gel Filtration

A gel filtration column measuring  $40 \text{cm} \ge 6.2 \text{cm}^2$  was equilibrated with 0.1M sodium phosphate buffer, pH 7.4. The following proteins served as Mr standards: lactate dehydrogenase, aspartate amino transferase, bovine serum albumin, ovalbumin, trypsinogen and ribonuclease.

#### 8.2.2 SDS-PAGE

As oulined in section 3.10.

#### 8.2.3 Circular Dichroism

Far U.V. circular dichroism spectra were recorded at 20°C in a Jasco J-600 Spectropolarimeter, using 0.1cm path length quartz cells. The ellipticity of PGAN was monitored between 190nm and 260nm. All measurements were made using 10mM Tris-HCl. pH 8.0.

# 8.2.4 Determination of I-terminal amino acid sequence

To obtain N-terminal sequence information from *S. coelicolor* PGAN, the protein was purified by SDS-PAGE and electroblotted onto PDVF (Immobilon P) membranes. Using the minigel apparatus (Biorad), 2µg of purified PGAN was loaded onto each lane of a 12% acrylamide gel which was run at 30mA. The

PDVF filter was prepared as follows: the PDVF filter was soaked in 100% methanol for a few seconds and then in SDW for a few seconds. The filter was then equilibrated in transfer buffer (10mM CAPS, 10% methanol, pH 11) for at least 15min. The gel was also equilibrated in transfer buffer for 5min prior to transfer. The gel and PDVF filter were sandwiched between Whatman 3MM paper and assembled into the blotting apparatus. Transfer was conducted at 500mA for 30min in transfer buffer. The filter was washed in deionised water after transfer for 5min. and then stained with Coomassie blue R-250 (0.1% in 50% methanol) for 5min. The filter was then destained with several changes of 50% methanol, 10% acetic acid for 10min at room temperature. The filter was finally rinsed in deionised water for 5-10min and air dried. The electroblotted *S. coelicolor* PGAM was sequenced by Bryan Dunbar (University of Aberdeen) on an applied Biosystems 407A gas phase sequencer, as described by Russell *et al.*, (1986).

#### 8.3 Kinetic Properties of S. coelicalar PGAM

#### 8.3.1 Km for 3-PGA

The Km value for 3-PGA was determined using the enclase coupled assay outlined in section 3.6. The assay was carried out in the presence of 0.3 mM BPG with 3-PGA concentrations ranging from 0.1 mM to 10 mM.

### 8.3.2 BPG Dependence

S. coelicolor PGAM was subjected to extensive dialysis against 10mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0, to attempt to remove any traces of BPG. The dialysed enzyme was then assayed using the enclase coupled assay. BPG was omitted from the assay mix and grade I 3-PGA was used in the assay system as it is virtually BPG-free (<0.005%). Rabbit muscle PGAM, a known BPG-dependent enzyme, was dialysed alongside the S. coelicolor enzyme to check that the system used was BPG-free.

# 8.3.3 Vanadate Inhibition

The inhibition of PGAN caused by vanadate was tested as described by Carreras *et al.*,1980. This method involved assaying PGAN by the enclase coupled method, as described in section 3.6, and then adding metavanadate to final concentrations of  $10\mu$ M and  $100\mu$ M in the 1ml assay mix.

CHAPTER 9

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

# 9.1 Purification of S. coelicolor PGAM

Initially, attempts were made to purify PGAM from S. coelicolor using the one step affinity chromatography method outlined for S. pombe PGAM, see section 3.4.4. The cells were lysed using a French press and the lysate was centrifuged at 100,000g for 1 hour to remove all cell debris. PGAM activity then precipitated with ammonium sulphate between 50% and 70% was saturation. The precipitate was dissolved in 2ml 10mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0. dialysed overnight and applied to a Cibacron-Blue Sepharose column. The PGAN activity failed to bind to the Cibacron-Blue column and so it would appear that PGAN from S. coelicolor differs from other cofactor dependent enzymes which bind Cibacron-Blue under the same conditions (Price and Stevens, 1983). An alternative purification method had to be found. On checking the purification scheme employed for shikimate dehydrogenase from S. coelicolor, which resulted in the co-purification of PGAN, it was noted that PGAM bound to the triazine dye Procion-Red in the presence of 50mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0, 0.4mM DTT. In an attempt to repeat this, the effluent from the Cibacron-Blue column, which contained PGAM activity, was applied to Procion-Red Agarose. Non-specifically bound proteins were removed from the Procion-Red by washing with 2 column volumes of 10mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0. PGAN activity remained bound to the column under these conditions and was specifically eluted by a pulse of 4mM BPG in 10mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0.

The purification of PGAM from S. coelicolor is summarized in table 4.

Table 4: Purification scheme for PGAM from S. coelicolor (for 20g wet weight cells)

STEP	TOTAL PROTEIN (mg)	TOTAL ACTIVITY(units)	SPECIFIC ACTIVITY(U/mg)	YIELD (%)
Crude extract	91	1450	15	100
Ammonium sulphate	26	1040	40	72
Cibacron-Blue	14.2	1080	76	75
Procion-Red	0.17	<b>4</b> 90	2880	34

From SDS-PAGE, see figure 31, it would appear that following the Procion-Red step, the purified PGAM was at least 95% hmongeneous.

# 9.2 Structure of S. coelicolor PGAN

From the relative moblilities of marker proteins on SDS-PAGE, the subunit  $M_r$  of *S. coelicolor* PGAM is 28,800  $\pm$  2,000. This is consistent with the deduced amino acid sequence, see figure 3. *S. coelicolor* PGAM subunits consist of 253 residues which would give a subunit  $M_r$  of 27,830. The  $M_r$  of the protein under non-denaturing conditions was determined by gel filtration on Sephacryl S-300 and monitoring the activity of the eluted fractions, see figure 32. From gel filtration, the native  $M_r$  was estimated at 120,000  $\pm$  10,000. The enzyme activity was eluted from Sephacryl S-300 as a single peak and the recovery was >90%. These results indicate that *S. coelicolor* PGAM is a tetramer, similar to that from *S. cerevisiae*. The two

- 148 -



Figure 31: Coomassie stained SDS-PAGE of S. coelicolor phosphoglycerate

mutase at various stages of purification.

Lane	Sample				
1	Molecular	weight	markers		

- 2 Cibacron blue eluant
- 3 2,3-BPG elution from Procion red



Figure 32: Sephacryl S-300 standard curve constructed to determine the native molecular weight of phosphoglycerate mutase from S. coelicolor, where: 1 = rabbit muscle lactate dehydrogenase (Mr. 140,000) 2 = aspartate amino transferase (Mr. 90,000) 3 = bovine serum albumin (Mr. 66,000) 4 = ovalbumin (Mr. 45,000) 5 = trypsinogen (Mr. 24,000) 6 = RHase (Mr. 13,600) From this curve the Mr. of native S. coelicolor PGAM is ~120,000. enzymes not only share similar quaternary structures but also similar overall secondary structure, as determined by far U.V. circular dichroism spectra, see figure 33.

The initial work conducted by the Glasgow group, resulted in the determination of the N-terminal sequence of S. coelicolor PGAM by its copurification with shikimate dehydrogenase (ADAPYKLILRHG). From the results described above i.e. specific activity and behaviour on SDS-PAGE, the S. coelicolor PGAM appeared to have been purified and so the N-terminal sequence was determined to confirm that the DWA sequence isolated by the Glasgow group actually encoded PGAM from S. coelicolor (ADAPYKLILLRHG). The sequence information obtained differed by one residue from the original data, from which the oligonucleotide was designed to isolate the gene encoding S. coelicolor PGAM.

Alignment of the deduced amino acid sequence of this enzyme with PGAMs from other sources, shows a high degree of identity, see figure 3. Points to note are (*S. cervisiae* numbering used):

1. The presence of Arg 7, His 8, Thr 20, Arg 59 and His 181. All of these residues are thought to be of catalytic importance (Winn *et al.*, 1981).

2. The presence of a cluster of residues with small side chains followed by three consecutive lysines at the C-terminus. This structure is like the flexible C-terminal tail known to occur in the *S.cerevisiae* enzyme, see section 1.6.4.

3. Residues 59-82, which encompasses  $\alpha$ -helix 2 and  $\beta$ -sheet 1, are similar to other PGAMs implying contact region CR1/2 is similar, see section 1.6.6. 4. Residue 168, which lies in  $\alpha$ -helix 6 is a lysine residue in the *S. cerevisiae* PGAM.  $\alpha$ -helix 6 forms the weaker of the two types of subunit

- 151 -



Figure 33: Circular dichroism spectrum of (Δ) S.coelicolor and (O) S.cerevisiae phosphoglycerate mutase (data from Herman et al., 1983)

١

interface (CR5/6) in the *S. cerevisiae* enzyme and in all dimeric forms of the enzyme residue 168 is a proline residue. This has led to the theory that CR5/6 no longer contributes to subunit contacts in the dimeric forms of the enzyme. However, residue 168 is a proline residue in the *S. coelicolor* enzyme thus discounting the theory that the presence of a proline residue at this position necessarily results in the formation of a dimeric form of the enzyme. Recent site directed mutagenesis work on the *S. cerevisiae* enzyme has revealed that the K168P mutant exists as a tetramer. However, cross-linking studies have revealed a tendency for dimers to occur as the concentration of this mutant enzyme is lowered (Malcolm F. White, personal communication).

From the data outlined above, the structure of the *S. coelicolor* PGAM would appear to be very similar to the enzyme from *S. cerevisiae*. However, unlike the *S. cerevisiae* enzyme, and other BPG-dependent enzymes which have been tested, *S. coelicolor* PGAM fails to bind to Cibacron-Blue. This was not only indicative of some structural difference but also brought into question the BPG-dependence of *S. coelicolor* PGAM.

# 9.3 Kinetics of S. coelicalar PGAM

PGAM from *S. cerevisiae* is BPG-dependent (Ray and Peck, 1973). To determine the BPG-dependence of the *S. coelicolor* enzyme, it was subjected to extensive dialysis (5 days, 12 changes) against 10mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0, at 4°C. The enzyme was assayed in the absence of BPG but it was found to retain 100% activity. This suggested one of three possibilities:

#### 1. BPG-independence

2. the presence of a stable phosphoenzyme intermediate, formed in the presence of BPG, which was used in the final purification step to elute PGAM from the Procion-Red column

# 3. S. coelicolor PGAM binds BPG very tightly

Substitution of BPG by 3-PGA in the affinity chromatography purification step, also resulted in the specific elution of *S. coelicolor* PGAM but when the enzyme was dialysed and assayed in the absence of BPG, the activity of the enzyme was depleted to 20% (590units/mg). Activity was restored to 100% (3,000units/mg) by including 0.3mM BPG in the enclase coupled assay.

From these results, it would appear that *S. coelicolor* PGAM is at least partially BPG-dependent. However, the enzyme must bind BPG tightly or exist as a stable phosphoform, unlike other BPG-dependent PGAMs. Following extensive dialysis of rabbit muscle PGAM, 80% of the activity was lost after 6 hours and no activity was found in the absence of BPG after 10 hours dialysis. In the case of *S. coelicolor* PGAM (purified and assayed in the absence of BPG), 20% activity remained after 6 days of dialysis.

Carreras and Bartrons, 1980, reported the use of vanadate as a diagnostic reagent to differentiate BPG-dependent and BPG-independent PGAMs. Cofactor dependent enzymes were found to be inhibited by  $\mu$ M concentrations of vanadate. Later work (Carreras *et al.*, 1982) revealed the phosphoenzyme intermediate of BPG-dependent PGAMs is destablised in the presence of vanadate. BPG-independent PGAMs were unaffected by vanadate.

S. coelicolor PGAN was assayed in the presence of  $10\mu$ M and  $100\mu$ M metavanadate, which resulted in an 80% and 100% inhibition, respectively.

- 154 -

Inhibition did not occur immediately but became fully effective 2-3 minutes after the addition of vanadate. Thus, *S. coelicolor* PGAM was inhibited in a manner similar to the range of BPG-dependent mutases studied by Carreras and Bartrons, 1980.

Therefore, the vanadate inhibition studies imply that S. coelicolor PGAM is fully BPG-dependent. However, the difficulties encountered when trying to prove cofactor dependence by subjecting the enzyme to dialysis imply either BPG binds very tightly to the enzyme or that the phospho-form of S. coelicolor PGAM is stable towards hydrolysis. The putative phospho-form of S. coelicolor PGAM would have a two of Shours (80% of the activity was lost following ~10hours dialysis in the absence of BPG) whereas the phospho-form of the S. cerevisiae enzyme has a two of 2min, Winn et al., 1981.

The Km value for 3-PGA was determined (at a BPG concentration of 0.3 mM) over a range of 3-PGA concentrations from 0.1 mM to 10 mM. The Km value obtained was  $1.3 \text{mM} \pm 0.1 \text{mM}$ , a value similar to those reported for other BPG-dependent enzymes under similar assay conditions (Price *et al.*, 1985). CHAPTER 10

CONCLUSIONS

A number of prokaryotic PGAMS have been isolated and partially characterised, see table 1. However, *S. coelicolor* PGAM is the first prokaryotic PGAM for which the primary structure has been determined. Alignment of the *S. coelicolor* PGAM sequence with sequences of BPG-dependent PGAMs from eukaryotic sources, figure 3, revealed a high degree of identity, thus reinforcing the view (Fothergill-Gilmore, 1986) that the glycolytic genes are highly conserved.

S. coelicolor PGAM exists as a tetramer with subunit  $M_r$  28,000. This quaternary structure is similar to the S. cerevisiae PGAM. Sequence alignment and CD studies reveal that S. coelicolor and S. cerevisiae PGAMs have similar primary structure and overall secondary structure, respectively. Both enzymes share common active site residues, a C-terminal region with an unusual run of alanine and lysine residues and residues 59-82 are similar implying contact region CR1/2 is conserved.

Although S. coelicolor PGAM shares high sequence identity with the eukaryotic BPG-dependent enzymes, it possesses some unusual properties. It failed to bind to Cibacron-Blue, a property previously correlated with BPGdependence (Price and Stevens, 1983). Extensive dialysis failed to demonstrate complete BPG-dependence; purification in the absence of BPG followed by prolonged dialysis revealed considerable BPG-dependence ( $\simeq 80\%$ ) but not total BPG-dependence.

Assuming S. coelicolor PGAM was inhibited by vanadate in a manner similar to other BPG-dependent mutases, it would appear that S. coelicolor PGAM either exists as a stable phospho-form or binds BPG very tightly.

- 157 -

CHAPTER 11

# PLANS FOR FUTURE WORK

availability of the gene encoding S. coelicolor PGAM The and the purification scheme for S. coelicolor PGAM means that it will be possible to investigate the structure of the enzyme using both molecular and biochemical techniques. Of the particular interest is the nature of the phosphorylation site of this enzyme. Measurement of the rates of the synthetase and phosphatase reactions of S. coelicolor PGAN may resolve whether the enzyme binds BPG tightly or the phosphoform is particularly stable. Incorporation of phosphate into S. coelicolor could be monitored by <sup>32</sup>P-labelled with BPG followed incubation by TCA precipitation. Precipitation of 32P with the PGAM would be indicative of a 32P-labelled stable 32P-labelled phospho-enzyme would phosphoenzyme. A permit measurements of stoichiometry. Isolation of the phospho-form of PGAM, followed by its enzymatic cleavage into peptide fragments would produce material for sequence analysis which may reveal the nature of the phosphorylation site. In view of the sequence homology between S. cerevisiae PGAN and S. coelicolor PGAM, it is very likely that His-8 16 phosphorylated.

The presence of Pro-168 in S. coelicolor PGAM has raised some questions with respect to contact region CR5/6, see section 1.6.6. Residue 168 is a lysine residue located in helix 6 of the S. cerevisiae enzyme and it was thought that replacement of this lysine residue by a proline would result in the formation of a dimer. Until now, the occurrence of a proline at this position has been particular to dimeric forms of the mutase, see figure 3. However, S. coelicolor remains in a tetrameric form, despite the presence of of a proline at residue 168. It would be of interest to compare the strength of the subunit contacts of the S. coelicolor PGAM with those of

S.cerevisiae PGAM to determine whether this amino acid substitution has any effect. From denaturation titration curves, it would be possible to estimate the relative stabilities of these enzymes and hence assess any differences in intersubunit forces. Denaturation of both enzymes with guanidine hydrochloride would be studied using ultracentrifugation, crosslinking and light scattering to record any changes in quaternary structure. Denaturation of the enzymes could also be studied by monitoring changes in activity, protein fluorescence and circular dichroism. These techniques could be used to monitor refolding and reassociation of the enzymes, which in turn could reveal any differences in the rates of the steps involved in renaturation. The effect of proteinases on the enzymes during refolding may give an indication of the stability of the intermediates involved in the refolding process (Johnson and Price, 1987).

Glycolytic genes and the enzymes they encode have been isolated from numerous sources. The glycolytic enzymes form a large percentage of soluble cell protein. The glycolytic genes are among the most highly expressed genes and due to this, the promoters of many glycolytic genes have served as the basis of high level expression vectors e.g. PGK, GAP.DH, ADH (Schena et al., 1991). Isolation and characterisation of the *S. coelicolor* PGAN may be useful in the expression of heterologous genes. Many glycolytic genes e.g. *S. cerevisiae* PGK (Tuite et al., 1982) share the property of being inducible by glucose and so it will be important to determine if the *S. coelicolor* PGAM promoter is induced in a similar fashion.

Development of an overexpression system for the S. coelicolor PGAM gene would result in the production of large quantities of S. coelicolor PGAM. Large quantities of protein would facilitate X-ray studies to determine the structure of *S. coelicolor* PGAN. The overexpression system would also allow site-directed mutagenesis studies. Native and mutant forms of *S. coelicolor* PGAN could be studied using biophysical techniques to address the problems similar to those outlined in points 1-5 of chapter 6.

# REFERENCES

.
Bartron, R. and Carreras, J. 1982. Purification and characterisation of phosphoglycerate mutase from isoenzymes from pig heart. Biochim. et Biophys. Acta 708, 167-177

Bazan, J.F., Fletterick, R.J. and Pilkis S.J. 1989. Evolution of a bifunctoinal enzyme: 6-phosphofructo-2-kinase/fructose-2,6-bisphosphatase. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86, 9642-9646.

Beissner, R.S., Quiocho, F.A. and Rudolph F.B. 1979. Dinucleotide Fold Proteins: Interaction of arabinose binding protein with Cibacron Blue 3G-A. J. Nol. Biol. 134, 847-850.

Blouquit, Y., Calvin, M., Rosa, R., Prome, D., Prome, J.C., Praternou, F., Cohen-Solal, M. and Rosa, J. 1988. Sequence of the human erythrocyte phosphoglycerate mutase by microsequencer and mass spectrometry. J. Biol. Chem. 263, 16906-16910.

Borders, C.L. and Wilson B.A. 1976. Phosphoglycerate mutase has essential arginyl residues. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 73, 978-984.

Botha, F.C. and Dennis, D.T. 1986. Isozymes of phosphoglyceromutase from the developing endosperm of *Ricinus communis*: Isolation and kinetic properties. Arch. Biochem. Biophys. 245, 96-103.

Britton, H.G., Carreras, J. and Grisolia, S. 1972. Mechanism of yeast phosphoglycerate mutase. Biochemistry 11, 3008-3014.

Budgen, W. and Danson, W. 1986. Metabolism of glucose via a modified Enter-Doudoroff pathway in thermophilic acidophilic bacterium *Thermoplasma acidophilum*. FEBS Letters **196**, 207-210.

Carreras, J., Bartrons, R. and Grisolia, S. 1980. Vanadate inhibits 2,3bisphosphoglycerate dependent phosphoglycerate mutases but does not affect the 2,3-independent phosphoglycerate mutases. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 96, 1267-1273.

Carreras, J., Mezquita, J., Bosch, J., Bartrons, R. and Pons, G. 1982a. Phylogeny and ontogeny of phosphoglycerate mutase-IV. Distribution of glycerate-2,3-P<sub>2</sub> dependent and independent phosphoglycerate mutases in algae, fungi, plants and animals. Comp. Biochem. Physiol. **71B**, 591-597.

**Carreras, J., Mezquita, J. and Pons, G.** 1982b. Phylogeny and ontogeny of the phosphoglycerate mutases-V. Inactivation of phosphoglycerate mutase isoenzymes by histidine-specific reagents. Comp. Biochem. Physiol. 72B, 401-407.

Carreras, J., Bosch, J. and Mezquita, J. 1982c. Phylogeny and ontogeny of the phosphoglycerate mutases-III. Inactivation of rabbit muscle phosphoglycerate mutase (type M isoenzyme) by the sulphydryl group reagents. Comp. Biochem. Physiol. **71B**, 57-63.

Cohen, S.A., Sterner, R. and Keim, P.S. and Heinrikson, R.L. 1978. Covalent structural analysis of yeast inorganic pyrophosphatase. J. Biol. Chem. 253, 889-897. D'Alessio, G. and Josse, J. 1971. Glyceraldehyde phosphate dehyrogenase, phosphoglycerate kinase and phosphoglyceromutase of *Eschericia coli*. J. Biol. Chem. **246**, 4319-4325.

Devereux, J., Haeberli, P. and Smithies, O. 1984. A complex set of sequence analysis programmes for the VAX. Nuc. Acid Res. 12, 387-395.

Diederich, D., Khan, A., Santos, I. and Grisolia, S. 1970. The effects of mercury and other reagents on phosphoglycerate mutase-2,3diphosphoglycerate phosphatase from kidney, muscle and other tissue. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 212, 441-444.

Blliott, S., Chang, C.V., Schweingruber, M.B., Schaller, J., Rickli, E.E. and Carbon, J. 1986. Isolation and characterisation of the structural gene for secreted acid phosphatase from *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*. J. Biol. Chem. 261, 2936-2941.

Findlay, J.B.C. (ed.) 1989. Protein sequencing: a practical approach. IRL Press.

Fothergill, L.A. and Harkins, R.N. 1982. The amino acid sequence of yeast phosphoglycerate mutase. Proc. R. Soc. Lond. B 215, 19-44.

Fothergill-Gilmore, L.A. 1986. The evolution of the glycolytic pathway. TIBS 11, 47-51. Fothergill-Gilmore, L.A. and Vatson, H.C. 1989. The phosphoglycerate mutases. Adv. Enzymol. 62, 227-313.

Fundele, R., Bucher, T., Gropp, A. and Winking, H. 1981. Enzyme patterns in trisomy 19 of the mouse. Dev. Genet. 2, 291-303.

Gelfund, D.H., Shinsky, J.J. and White, P.J. (eds.) 1990. PCR Protocols: A Guide to Methods and Applications. Academic Press.

Gribskov, M., McLachlan, A.D. and Eisenberg, D. 1987. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. 84, 4355-4358.

Hamlyn, P.F., Bradshaw, R.E., Mellon, F.M., Santiago, C.M., Wilson, J.M. and Peberdy, J.F. 1981. Efficient protoplast isolation from fungi using commercial enzymes. Enzyme. Microb. Technol. 3, 321-325.

Han, C.H. and Rose, Z.B. 1979. Active site phosphohistidine peptides from red cell bisphosphoglycerate synthase and yeast phosphoglycerate mutase. J. Biol. Chem. 254, 8836-8840.

Harlow, E. and Lane, D. (eds.) 1988. Antibodies: A Laboratory Manual. Cold Spring Harbor.

Haslam, E. 1974. The shikimate pathway. Butterworth, London.

Hermann, R., Rudolph, R., Jaenicke, R., Price, N.C. and Scobbie, A. 1983. The reconstitution of denatured phosphoglycerate mutase. J. Biol. Chem. 258, 11014-11019.

Hermann, R., Jaenicke, R. and Price, N.C. 1985. Evidence for intermediates during the reconstitution of yeast phosphoglycerate mutase. Biochemistry 24, 1817-1821.

Hill, B. and Atwood, H.N. 1976. Purification and characterisation of phosphoglycerate mutase from methanol grown *Hyphomicrobium* and *Pseudomonas* AM 1. J. Gen. Nicrobiol. 96, 185-193.

Horisberger, N. and Rouvet-Vautney, N. 1985. Cell wall architecture of the fission yeast *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*. Experimentia 41, 748-750.

Johnson, C.M. and Price, N.C. 1986. The susceptibility towards proteolysis of intermediates during the renaturation of yeast phosphoglycerte mutase. Biochem. J. 236, 617-620.

Johnson, C.M. and Price, N.C. 1987. Denaturation and renaturation of the monomeric phosphoglycerate mutase from *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*. Biochem. J. 245, 525-530.

Johnson, C.M. and Price, M.C. 1988. Do metal ions promote the reactivation of the 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate-independent phosphoglycerate mutases ? Biochem. J. 252, 111-117. Journet, E.P. and Douce, R. 1984. Capacity of cawliflower bud plastids to synthesize acetyl-CoA from 3-phosphoglycerate. C.R. Acad. Sci. Paris 298, series III, 365-370.

Joulin, V., Peduzzi, Y., Romeo, P., Rosa, R., Valentin, C., Dubart, A., Lapeyre, B., Blouquit, Y., Garel, M., Goossens, M., Rosa, J. and Cohen-Solal, I. 1986. Nolecular cloning and sequencing of the human erythrocyte 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate mutase cDNA: revised amino acid sequence. EMBO. J. 5, 2275-2283.

Junien, C., Despoisse, S., Turleau, C., Grouchy, J., Bucher, T. and Fundele, R. 1982. Assignment of the phosphoglycerate mutase (PGAMA) to human chromosome 10. Regional mapping of GOT1 and PGAMA to subbands 10q26.1 (or q25.3). Annales de Genetiuqe 25, 25-27.

Kaiser, K. and Murray, W. 1985. Chapter 1 in DNA Cloning: Volume 1 (Glover D.M., ed.). IRL Press.

Kawai, K., Mori, N., Eguchi, T., Horitso, H. and Eguchi, Y. 1981. Affinity of *Leuconostoc* phosphoglycerate mutase for blue dextran-sepharose. Agric. Biol. Chem. 45, 2781-2786.

Kawasaki, G. and Fraenkel, D.G. 1982. Cloning the yeast glycolysis genes by complementation. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 108, 1107-1112.

Laemmli, U.K. 1970. Cleavage of structural proteins during the assembly of the head of bacteriophage T4. Nature 227, 680-685.

Laforet, M.T., Butterfield, J.B. and Alpers J.B. 1974. The biosynthesis of 2,3-diphosphoglycerate by monophosphoglycerate mutase from muscle and erythrocytes. Arch. Biochem. Biophys. 165, 179-187.

LeBoulch, P., Joulin, V., Garel, M., Rosa, J. and Cohen-Solal, N. 1988. Molecular cloning and nucleotide sequence of murine 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate mutase cDNA. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 165, 874-881.

Maniantis, T., Fritsch, E.F. and Sambrook, J. 1982. Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual. Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory.

McAleese, S.M., Fothergill-Gilmore, L.A. and Dixon, H.B.F. 1985. The phosphonomethyl analogue of 3-phosphoglycerate is a competitive inhibitor of phosphoglycerate mutases. Biochem. J. 230, 535-542.

Meyerhof, O. and Kiessling, V. 1935. Uber der isomeren phosphoglycerinsauren (glycerinsaure-2-phosphorsaure und glycerinsaure-3phosphorsaure) aus garansatzen und ihr enzymatisches gleichgewicht. Biochem. Z. 276, 239-253.

Mezquita, J., Bartons, R., Pons, G. And Carreras, J. 1981. Phylogeny and ontogeny of the phosphoglycerate mutases-II. Characterisation of phosphoglycerate mutase isozymes from vertebrates by their thermal lability and sensitivity to the sulphydryl group reagents. Comp. Biochem. Physiol. 70B, 247-255. Miernyk, J.A. and Dennis, D.T. 1982. Isoenzymes of the glycolytic enzymes in endosperm from developing castor oil seeds. Plant Physiol. 69, 825-828.

Miller, S. 1989. The structure of interfaces between the subunits of dimeric and tertameric proteins. Protein Engineering. 3, 77-83.

Mitchison, J.M. 1970. Physiological and Cytological Methods for Schisosaccharomyces pombe. Nethods in Cell Physiol. IV, 131-168.

Murphy, D.J. and Leech, R.M. 1978. The pathway of [14C]bicarbonate incorporation into lipids in isolated photosynthesizing spinach chloroplasts. FEBS Lett. 88, 192-196.

Pawluk, A., Scopes, R.K. and Griffiths-Smith, K. 1986. Isolation and properties of the glycolytic enzymes from Zymomonas mobilis. Biochem. J. 238, 275-281.

Pilkis, S.J., Walderhaug, N., Murray, K., Beth, A., Venkataramu, S.D., Pilkis, J. and El-Magharabi, M.R. 1983. 6-Phosphofructo-2kinase/fructose-2,6-bisphosphatase from rat liver: identification of a phosphorylated intermediate. J. Biol. Chem. 258, 6135-6141.

Pilkis, S.J., Lively, M.O. and El-Magharabi, M.R. 1987. Active site sequence of hepatic fructose-2,6-bisphosphatase. J. Biol. Chem. 262, 12672-12675. Pons, G. and Carreras, J. 1982. Purification of 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate synthase and phosphatase from pig skeletal muscle. Biochem. Biophys. Acta 842, 56-61.

Price, N.C. and Stevens, E. 1983. Distinction between cofactor dependent and independent phosphoglycerate mutases by chromatography on Cibacron-Blue Sepharose. Bioscience Reports 3, 857-861.

Price, **I.C.**, Duncan, D. and Ogg, D.J. 1985a. Purification and preliminary characterisation of phosphoglycerate mutase from *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*. Int. J. Biochem. **17**, 843-846.

Price, W.C., Duncan, D. and McAlister, J.W. 1985. Inactivation of rabbit muscle phosphoglycerate mutase by limited proteolysis with thermolysin. Biochem. J. 229, 167-171.

Ray, W.J. and Peck, E.J. 1972. Phosphomutases. The Enzymes (3rd edition), Vol. VI, 407-477.

Rodwell, V.V., Towne, J.C. and Grisolia, S. 1957. The kinetic properties of yeast and muscle phosphoglyceric acid mutase. J. Biol. Chem. 228, 875-890.

Rose, Z.B. 1970. Evidence for a phosphohistidine protein intermediate in the phosphoglycerate mutase reaction. Arch. Biochem. Biophys. 140, 508-513. Rose, Z.B. and Liebowitz, J. 1970. 2,3-Diphosphoglycerate phosphatase from human erythrocytes. J. Biol Chem. 245, 3232-3241.

Rose, Z.B. 1971. The phosphorylation of yeast phosphoglycerate mutase. Arch. Biocem. Biophys. 146, 359-360.

Rose, Z.B. and Dube, S. 1978. Phosphoglycerate mutase: kinetics and effects of salts on the mutase and bisphosphoglycerate phosphatase activities of the enzyme from chicken breast. J. Biol. Chem. 253, 8583-8592.

Rose, Z.B. 1980. The enzymology of 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate. Adv. Enzym. 51, 211-253.

Russell, G.A., Dunbar, B. and Fothergill-Gilmore, L.A. 1986. The complete amino acid sequence of the chicken skeletal muscle enclase. Bichem. J. 236, 115-126.

Russell, P. in 'Molecular Biology of the Fission Yeast' (Masim, H., Young, P. and Johnson, B.F., eds.). Chapter 7. Academic Press Inc., 1989.

Russell, P.R. and Hall, B.D. 1983. The primary structure of the alcohol dehydrogenase gene from the fission yeast *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*. J. Biol. Chem. 258, 143-149.

Sakoda, S., Shanske, S., DiMauro, S. and Schon, B.A. 1988. Isolation of a cDNA encoding the B-isoenzyme of human phosphoglycerate mutase (PGAM) and characterisation of the PGAN gene family. J. Biol. Chem. 263, 16899-16905.

Sasaki, R., Sugimoto, E. and Chiba, H. 1966. Yeast phosphoglyceric acid mutase-modifying enzyme. Arch. Biochem. Biophys. 115, 53-61.

Sasaki, R., Hirose, M., Sugimoto, E. and Chiba, H. 1971. Studies on a role of the 2,3-diphosphoglycerate phosphatase activity in the yeast phosphoglycerate mutase reaction. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 227, 595-607.

Schena, M., Picard, D. and Yamamoto, K.R. 1991. Vectors for constitutive and inducible gene expression in yeast. Methods in Enzymology 194, 389-398.

Sedmak, J.J. and Grossberg, S.B. 1977. A rapid, sensitive and versatile assay for protein using Coomassie Brilliant Blue G-250. Analyt. Biochem. 79, 544-552.

Seehaus, T., Rodico, R., Heinisch, J., Aguilera, A, Schmitt, H.D. and Zimmerman, F.K. 1985. Specific gene probes as tools in yeast taxonomy. Curr. Genet. 10, 103-110.

Shanske, S., Sakoda, S., Hermodson, M.A., DiNauro, S. and Schon, E.A. 1987. Isolation of a cDNA encoding the muscle-specific subunit of human phosphoglycerate mutase. J. Biol. Chem. 262, 14612-14617. Sharp, P.M., Cowe, E., Higgins, D.G., Shields, D.C., Wolfe, K.H. and Wright, F. 1988. Codon usage in *E.coli*, *B.subtilis*, *S.cerevisiae*, *S.pombe*, *D. melanogaster*, *H.sapiens*: a review of the considerable withinspecies diversity. Nuc. Ac. Res. 16, 8207-8211.

Singh, R.P. and Setlow, P. 1979. Purification and properties of phosphoglycerate mutase from spores and cells of *Bacillus megatarium*. J. Bacteriol. 137, 1024-1027.

Stankiewicz, P.J., Gresser, M.J., Tracey, A.S. and Hass, L.F. 1987. 2,3-Diphosphoglycerate phosphatase activity of phosphoglycerate mutase: stimulation by vanadate and phosphate. Biochemistry, 26, 1264-1269.

Tauler, A., El-Magharabi, M.R. and Pilkis, S.J. 1987. Functional homology of 6-phosphofructo-2-kinase/fructose-2,6-bisphosphatase, phosphoglycerate mutase, and 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate mutase. J. Biol. Chem. 262, 16808-16815.

Tuite, N.F., Dobson, N.J., Roberts, J.A., King, R.H., Burke, D.C., Kingsman, S.M. and Kingsman, A.J. 1982, Regulated high efficiency expression of human interferon-alpha in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. ENBO J. 1, 603-608.

Watabe, K. and Freese, E. 1979. Purification and properties of manganesedependent phosphoglycerate mutase of *Bacillus subtilis*. J. Bacteriol. 137, 773-778. Winn, S.I., Watson, H.C., Harkins, R.N and Fothergill, L.A. 1981. Structure and activity of phosphoglycerate mutase. Phil. Trans. R. Soc. Lond. B 293, 121-130.

White, M.F. and Fothergill-Gilmore, L.A. 1988. Sequence of the gene encoding phosphoglycerate mutase from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. FEBS Lett. 229, 383-387.

White, P.J., Mairn, J., Price, M.C., Wimmo, H., Coggins, J.R. and Hunter, I.S. 1992. Phosphoglycerate mutase from *Streptomyces coelicolor*: the purification and characterisation of the enzyme and the cloning and sequence analysis of the gene. J. Bacteriol. 174, 434-440.

Yanagawa, S., Hitami, K., Sasaki, R. and Chiba, H. 1986. Isolation and characterisation of cDNA encoding rabbit muscle reticulocyte 2,3bisphosphoglycerate synthase. Gene 44, 185-191.

## APPENDIX 1

# SDS-PAGE

Electrophoresis in the presence of SDS was performed by the method of Laemmli (1970). Slab gels were prepared and run using a Bethesda Research Laboratories Inc. vertical slab gel elecrophoresis apparatus. The height of the separating gel was 10cm and the stacking gel 4cm. Gels were prepared to a uniform thickness of 0.8mm. Separating and stacking gels were prepared from a stock solution of 30% (w/v) acrylamide containing acrylamide and N, N'-bisacrylamide in the ratio 30:0.8, respectively.

Separating gels comprised: 0.375M Tris.HCl, pH 8.8, 0.1% (w/v) SDS and the appropriate amount of acrylamide solution to give the required acrylamide concentration. The gels were polymerised by the addition of 0.075% N, N, N', N'-Tetramethylenediamine (TEMED) and 0.35% (v/v) 10% ammonium persulphate.

Stacking gels comprised: 0.125M Tris-HCl, pH 6.8, 0.1% w/v SDS and 10% (v/v) 30% acrylamide stock, and were polymerised as for the separating gel.

Samples for SDS-PAGE were prepared by mixing with an equal volume of 'boiling mix' (10% v/v glycerol, 2% w/v SDS, 5% v/v 2-mercaptoethanol and

- 176 -

0.005% w/v bromophenol blue). Samples were then boiled for 2 min prior to loading onto a gel.

The electrode buffer contained 0.025M Tris-HCl, pH 8.3, 0.192M glycine and 0.1% w/v SDS. Electrophoresis was carried out with a current of 50mA, until the bromophenol blue reached the bottom of the gel.

The proteins were stained and fixed in the gels with 0.1% Coomassie blue  $\rho$ 250 (CI 42660) in acetic acid:methanol:distilled water (2:2:5) for 1 hour. The gels were destained in 10% acetic acid.

#### APPENDIX II

#### Purification of shikimate dehydrogenase from S. coelicolor

This method was developed by Peter J. White (personal communication) and resulted in the copurification of *S. coelicolor* phoshoglycerate mutase.

# METHODS AND MATERIALS

Step 1 Growth of S. coelicolor as outlined in 8.1.1.

# Step 2 Cell lysis and ammonium sulphate fractionation

All the following procedures were carried out at  $4^{\circ}$ C. A 20g (wet weight) batch of *S.coelicolor* cells was resuspended in 100mM KP<sub>1</sub> buffer, pH 7.0, containing 2mM EDTA, 1.2mM PMSF and 0.4mM DTT. The cells were lysed by passage through a French pressure cell (98MPa, internal pressure). Cell debris was removed from the lysate by centrifugation at 100,00g for 1 hour.

The crude extract was subjected to ammonium sulphate fractionation. The fraction precipitating between 40% and 60% saturation was collected and resuspended in extraction buffer before dialysing against 2 litres of 50mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.5, 0.4mM DTT (buffer A).

#### Step 3 Chromatography on Mono-Q

The dialysed material from step 2 was sujected to anion exchange chromatography on a Mono Q column using a standard FPLC apparatus. Samples were loaded onto the column in the presence of buffer A. The column was then washed with buffer A, containing an increasing concentration of NaCl (OM to 0.5M NaCl over a period of 30min). The flow rate of the column was 4ml/min, collecting 2ml fractions. Shikimate dehydrogenase activity elutes at ~190mM NaCl. Peak fractions were pooled and dialysed against 50mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0, 0.4mM DTT (buffer B).

### Step 4 Chromatography on Procion-Red

Dialysed sample from step 3 was loaded onto a column of Procion-Red (10ml bed volume) which had been equilibrated with buffer B. The column was then washed with several volumes of buffer B, containing 0.1M NaCl and 0.1mM NADPH, to remove non-specifically bound proteins. Shikimate dehydrogenase activity was eluted with a column volume of buffer B, containing 0.8M NaCl and 0.1mM NADPH. Active fractions were pooled and dialysed against buffer A, containing 1M ammonium sulphate.

# Step 5 Chromatography on Phenyl-Sepharose

Enzyme from the affinity chromatography step was subjected to hydrophobic interaction chromatography using the FPLC apparatus. Samples were loaded onto the column in the presence of buffer A, containing 1M ammonium sulphate. The column was then washed with buffer A, containing a decreasing concentration of ammonium sulphate (1M to 0M ammonium sulphate over a period of 25min). The flow rate of the column was 0.5ml/min, collecting 0.5ml fractions. Fractions containing shikimate dehydrogenase activity were pooled and dialysed against 50mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.5.

## Step 6 Chromatography on Mono-Q

Chromatography on Mono-Q was used as a final purification step. Sample from step 5 was applied to the column in the presence of 50m Tris-HCl, pH 7.5. The column was washed with 50mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.5, containing increasing concentrations of NaCl (OM to 0.5M in 50min). The flow rate was 1ml/min with 0.5ml fractions collected. Shikimate dehydrogenase activity was pooled and dialysed exhaustively against 0.5% ammonium bicarbonate in preparation for sequencing.

# RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

SDS-PAGE of the material eluted from the final purification step gave a single band when stained with silver nitrate. SDS-PAGE implied that the enzyme preparation was at least 95% homogeneous and the subunit  $M_r$  of the purified protein was 29 kDa.

The enzyme was purified >2,000-fold to yield  $50\mu g$  protein (from 20g wet weight cells).

# APPENDIX III

The data presented below is a summary of the codon usage patterns in *S.pombe* and *S.cerevisiae* from Sharp *et al.*, 1988. The 'Relative Synonymous Codon Usage values' are presented for highly expressed genes and lowly expressed genes from both species.

high         low         high         low           Phe         UUU         0.19         1.38         0.44         1.28           UUC         1.81         0.62         1.56         0.72           Leu         UUA         0.49         1.49         0.28         1.79           UUG         5.34         1.48         2.16         0.80           Leu         CUU         0.02         0.73         2.44         1.55           CUC         0.00         0.51         1.13         0.31           CUA         0.15         0.95         0.00         0.87           CUG         0.02         0.84         0.00         0.68           Ile         AUU         1.26         1.29         1.53         1.77           AUC         1.74         0.66         1.47         0.59           AUA         0.00         1.05         0.00         0.64           Wet         AUG         1.00         1.00         1.00           Val         GUU         2.07         1.13         1.61         2.04           GUC         1.91         0.76         2.39         0.65           GUA			S.cer	evisiae	S. pombe			
Phe         UUU         0.19         1.38         0.44         1.28           UUC         1.81         0.62         1.56         0.72           Leu         UUA         0.49         1.49         0.28         1.79           UUG         5.34         1.48         2.16         0.80           Leu         CUU         0.02         0.73         2.44         1.55           CUC         0.00         0.51         1.13         0.31           CUA         0.15         0.95         0.00         0.87           CUG         0.02         0.84         0.00         0.68           Ile         AUU         1.26         1.29         1.53         1.77           AUC         1.74         0.66         1.47         0.59           AUA         0.00         1.00         1.00         1.00         1.00           Val         GUU         2.07         1.13         1.61         2.04           Met         AUG         1.00         1.00         1.00         1.00           VCU         3.26         1.56         3.14         1.33           UCG         2.42         0.81         0.00		<u></u>	high	low	high	low		
Phe       UUU       0.19       1.38       0.44       1.28         UUC       1.81       0.62       1.56       0.72         Leu       UUG       5.34       1.48       2.16       0.80         Leu       CUU       0.02       0.73       2.44       1.55         CUC       0.00       0.51       1.13       0.31         CUG       0.02       0.84       0.00       0.68         Ile       AUU       1.26       1.29       1.53       1.77         AUC       1.74       0.66       1.47       0.59         AUA       0.00       1.05       0.00       0.64         Met       AUG       1.00       1.00       1.00       1.00         Val       GUU       2.07       1.13       1.61       2.04         GUG       0.21       1.17       2.39       0.65         GUA       0.00       1.18       0.00       1.06         GUG       0.22       0.81       2.57       0.52         UCA       0.81       1.30       0.00       1.56         UCA       0.02       0.66       0.00       1.51         UCG								
UUC       1.81       0.62       1.56       0.72         Leu       UUG       5.34       1.48       2.16       0.80         Leu       CUU       0.02       0.73       2.44       1.55         CUC       0.00       0.51       1.13       0.31         CUA       0.15       0.95       0.00       0.87         CUG       0.02       0.84       0.00       0.68         Ile       AUU       1.26       1.29       1.53       1.77         AUC       1.74       0.66       1.47       0.59         AUA       0.00       1.05       0.00       0.64         Met       AUG       1.00       1.00       1.00       1.00         Val       GUU       2.07       1.13       1.61       2.04         GuC       1.91       0.76       2.39       0.65         GUA       0.00       1.18       0.00       1.06         GUG       0.22       0.93       0.00       0.24         Ser       UCU       3.26       1.56       3.14       1.33         UCG       0.22       0.65       0.00       0.00         UCG	Phe	UUU	0.19	1.38	0.44	1.28		
Leu       UUA $0.49$ $1.49$ $0.28$ $1.79$ UUG $5.34$ $1.48$ $2.16$ $0.80$ Leu       CUU $0.02$ $0.73$ $2.44$ $1.55$ CUC $0.00$ $0.51$ $1.13$ $0.31$ CUA $0.15$ $0.95$ $0.00$ $0.87$ CUG $0.02$ $0.84$ $0.00$ $0.68$ Ile       AUU $1.26$ $1.29$ $1.53$ $1.77$ AUC $1.74$ $0.66$ $1.47$ $0.59$ AUA $0.00$ $1.05$ $0.00$ $0.64$ Met       AUG $1.00$ $1.00$ $1.00$ $1.00$ Val       GUU $2.07$ $1.13$ $1.61$ $2.04$ GUC $1.91$ $0.76$ $2.39$ $0.65$ GUA $0.00$ $1.18$ $0.00$ $1.06$ GUG $0.22$ $0.93$ $0.00$ $0.24$ Ser       UCU $3.26$ $1.56$ $3.14$ $1.33$ UCG		UUC	1.81	0.62	1.56	0.72		
UUG $5.34$ $1.48$ $2.16$ $0.80$ Leu         CUU $0.02$ $0.73$ $2.44$ $1.55$ CUC $0.00$ $0.51$ $1.13$ $0.31$ CUA $0.15$ $0.95$ $0.00$ $0.87$ CUG $0.02$ $0.84$ $0.00$ $0.87$ CUG $1.29$ $1.53$ $1.77$ AUC $1.74$ $0.66$ $1.47$ $0.59$ AUA $0.00$ $1.05$ $0.00$ $0.64$ Met         AUG $1.00$ $1.00$ $1.00$ $1.00$ Val         GUU $2.07$ $1.13$ $1.61$ $2.04$ GUC $1.91$ $0.76$ $2.39$ $0.65$ GUA $0.00$ $1.18$ $0.00$ $1.21$ GUC $2.42$ $0.81$ $2.57$ $0.52$ UCA $0.08$ $1.30$ $0.00$ $1.51$ UCG $0.22$ $0.75$ $2.00$ <td>Leu</td> <td>UUA</td> <td>0.49</td> <td>1.49</td> <td>0.28</td> <td>1.79</td>	Leu	UUA	0.49	1.49	0.28	1.79		
Leu       CUU       0.02       0.73       2.44       1.55         CUC       0.00       0.51       1.13       0.31         CUA       0.15       0.95       0.00       0.87         CUG       0.02       0.84       0.00       0.68         Ile       AUU       1.26       1.29       1.53       1.77         AUC       1.74       0.66       1.47       0.59         AUA       0.00       1.05       0.00       0.64         Met       AUG       1.00       1.00       1.00       1.00         Val       GUU       2.07       1.13       1.61       2.04         GUC       1.91       0.76       2.39       0.65         GUA       0.00       1.18       0.00       1.24         Ser       UCU       3.26       1.56       3.14       1.33         UCC       2.42       0.81       2.57       0.52         UCA       0.08       1.30       0.00       1.56         UCG       0.02       0.66       0.00       1.51         CCC       0.20       0.75       2.00       0.83         CCC       0.21		UUG	5,34	1.48	2.16	0.80		
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Leu	CUU	0.02	0.73	2.44	1.55		
CUA         0.15         0.95         0.00         0.87           CUG         0.02         0.84         0.00         0.68           Ile         AUU         1.26         1.29         1.53         1.77           AUC         1.74         0.66         1.47         0.59           AUA         0.00         1.05         0.00         0.64           Met         AUG         1.00         1.00         1.00         1.00           Val         GUU         2.07         1.13         1.61         2.04           GUC         1.91         0.76         2.39         0.65           GUA         0.00         1.18         0.00         1.06           GUG         0.22         0.93         0.00         0.24           Ser         UCU         3.26         1.56         3.14         1.33           UCC         2.42         0.81         2.57         0.52           UCA         0.08         1.30         0.00         1.56           UCG         0.02         0.66         0.00         1.51           CCC         0.20         0.75         2.00         0.83           CCG         <		CUC	0.00	0.51	1.13	0.31		
CUG $0.02$ $0.84$ $0.00$ $0.68$ Ile       AUU $1.26$ $1.29$ $1.53$ $1.77$ AUC $1.74$ $0.66$ $1.47$ $0.59$ AUA $0.00$ $1.05$ $0.00$ $0.64$ Met       AUG $1.00$ $1.00$ $1.00$ $1.00$ Val       GUU $2.07$ $1.13$ $1.61$ $2.04$ GUC $1.91$ $0.76$ $2.39$ $0.65$ GUA $0.00$ $1.18$ $0.00$ $1.06$ GUG $0.22$ $0.93$ $0.00$ $0.24$ Ser       UCU $3.26$ $1.56$ $3.14$ $1.33$ UCC $2.42$ $0.81$ $2.57$ $0.52$ UCA $0.08$ $1.30$ $0.00$ $1.56$ UCG $0.02$ $0.66$ $0.00$ $0.67$ Pro       CCU $0.21$ $1.17$ $2.00$ $1.21$ CCC $0.02$ $0.75$ $2.00$ $0.83$ CCG $0.00$ <td></td> <td>CUA</td> <td>0.15</td> <td>0.95</td> <td>0.00</td> <td>0.87</td>		CUA	0.15	0.95	0.00	0.87		
Ile       AUU       1.26       1.29       1.53       1.77         AUC       1.74       0.66       1.47       0.59         AUA       0.00       1.05       0.00       0.64         Met       AUG       1.00       1.00       1.00       1.00         Val       GUU       2.07       1.13       1.61       2.04         GUC       1.91       0.76       2.39       0.65         GUA       0.00       1.18       0.00       1.06         GUG       0.22       0.93       0.00       0.24         Ser       UCU       3.26       1.56       3.14       1.33         UCC       2.42       0.81       2.57       0.52         UCA       0.08       1.30       0.00       1.56         UCG       0.02       0.75       2.00       0.83         CCG       0.02       0.75       2.00       0.83         CCG       0.00       0.70       0.00       1.51         CCG       0.00       0.70       0.00       0.45         Thr       ACU       1.83       1.23       1.89       1.52         ACC       2.15		CUG	0.02	0.84	0.00	0.68		
AUC $1.74$ $0.66$ $1.47$ $0.59$ AUA $0.00$ $1.05$ $0.00$ $0.64$ Met       AUG $1.00$ $1.00$ $1.00$ $1.00$ Val       GUU $2.07$ $1.13$ $1.61$ $2.04$ GUC $1.91$ $0.76$ $2.39$ $0.65$ GUA $0.00$ $1.18$ $0.00$ $1.06$ GUG $0.02$ $0.93$ $0.00$ $0.24$ Ser       UCU $3.26$ $1.56$ $3.14$ $1.33$ UCC $2.42$ $0.81$ $2.57$ $0.52$ UCA $0.08$ $1.30$ $0.00$ $1.56$ UCG $0.22$ $0.66$ $0.00$ $0.67$ Pro       CCU $0.21$ $1.17$ $2.00$ $1.21$ CCC $0.02$ $0.75$ $2.00$ $0.83$ CCA $3.77$ $1.38$ $0.00$ $1.51$ CCG $0.00$ $0.76$ $2.11$ $1.04$ ACA $0.00$ $1.38$ <	Ile	AUU	1.26	1.29	1.53	1.77		
AUA       0.00       1.05       0.00       0.64         Met       AUG       1.00       1.00       1.00       1.00         Val       GUU       2.07       1.13       1.61       2.04         GUC       1.91       0.76       2.39       0.65         GUA       0.00       1.18       0.00       1.06         GUG       0.02       0.93       0.00       0.24         Ser       UCU       3.26       1.56       3.14       1.33         UCC       2.42       0.81       2.57       0.52         UCA       0.08       1.30       0.00       1.56         UCG       0.21       1.17       2.00       1.21         CCC       0.02       0.75       2.00       0.83         CCA       3.77       1.38       0.00       1.51         CCG       0.00       0.76       2.11       1.04         ACA       0.00       1.38       0.00       1.04         ACG       0.01       0.60       0.00       0.40         Ala       GCU       3.09       1.07       2.30       1.79         GCC       0.89       0.76		AUC	1.74	0.66	1.47	0.59		
Met       AUG       1.00       1.00       1.00       1.00       1.00         Val       GUU       2.07       1.13       1.61       2.04         GUC       1.91       0.76       2.39       0.65         GUA       0.00       1.18       0.00       1.06         GUG       0.22       0.93       0.00       0.24         Ser       UCU       3.26       1.56       3.14       1.33         UCC       2.42       0.81       2.57       0.52         UCA       0.08       1.30       0.00       1.56         UCG       0.02       0.66       0.00       0.67         Pro       CCU       0.21       1.17       2.00       1.21         CCC       0.02       0.75       2.00       0.83         CCA       3.77       1.38       0.00       1.51         CCG       0.00       0.70       0.00       0.45         Thr       ACU       1.83       1.23       1.89       1.52         ACC       2.15       0.78       2.11       1.04         ACG       0.01       0.60       0.00       0.40         Ala		AUA	0.00	1.05	0.00	0.64		
Val       GUU       2.07       1.13       1.61       2.04         GUC       1.91       0.76       2.39       0.65         GUA       0.00       1.18       0.00       1.06         GUG       0.02       0.93       0.00       0.24         Ser       UCU       3.26       1.56       3.14       1.33         UCC       2.42       0.81       2.57       0.52         UCA       0.08       1.30       0.00       1.56         UCG       0.21       1.17       2.00       1.21         CCC       0.02       0.75       2.00       0.83         CCA       3.77       1.38       0.00       1.51         CCG       0.00       0.70       0.00       0.45         Thr       ACU       1.83       1.23       1.89       1.52         ACC       2.15       0.78       2.11       1.04         ACG       0.01       0.60       0.00       0.40         Ala       GCU       3.09       1.07       2.30       1.79         GCC       0.89       0.76       1.49       0.50         GCA       0.03       1.49	Met	AUG	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00		
GUC $1.91$ $0.76$ $2.39$ $0.65$ GUA $0.00$ $1.18$ $0.00$ $1.06$ GUG $0.02$ $0.93$ $0.00$ $0.24$ Ser       UCU $3.26$ $1.56$ $3.14$ $1.33$ UCC $2.42$ $0.81$ $2.57$ $0.52$ UCA $0.08$ $1.30$ $0.00$ $1.56$ UCG $0.02$ $0.66$ $0.00$ $1.56$ UCG $0.02$ $0.66$ $0.00$ $0.67$ Pro       CCU $0.21$ $1.17$ $2.00$ $1.21$ CCC $0.02$ $0.75$ $2.00$ $0.83$ CCA $3.77$ $1.38$ $0.00$ $1.51$ CCG $0.00$ $0.70$ $0.00$ $0.45$ Thr       ACU $1.83$ $1.23$ $1.89$ $1.52$ ACC $2.15$ $0.78$ $2.11$ $1.04$ ACG $0.01$ $0.60$ $0.00$ $0.40$ Ala       GCU $3.09$ $1.07$ <	Val	GUU	2.07	1.13	1.61	2.04		
GUA $0.00$ $1.18$ $0.00$ $1.06$ GUG $0.02$ $0.93$ $0.00$ $0.24$ SerUCU $3.26$ $1.56$ $3.14$ $1.33$ UCC $2.42$ $0.81$ $2.57$ $0.52$ UCA $0.08$ $1.30$ $0.00$ $1.56$ UCG $0.02$ $0.66$ $0.00$ $0.67$ ProCCU $0.21$ $1.17$ $2.00$ $1.21$ CCC $0.02$ $0.75$ $2.00$ $0.83$ CCA $3.77$ $1.38$ $0.00$ $1.51$ CCG $0.00$ $0.70$ $0.00$ $0.45$ ThrACU $1.83$ $1.23$ $1.89$ $1.52$ ACC $2.15$ $0.78$ $2.11$ $1.04$ ACA $0.00$ $1.38$ $0.00$ $1.04$ ACG $0.01$ $0.60$ $0.00$ $0.40$ AlaGCU $3.09$ $1.07$ $2.30$ $1.79$ GCC $0.89$ $0.76$ $1.49$ $0.50$ GCA $0.03$ $1.49$ $0.21$ $1.14$ GCG $0.00$ $0.68$ $0.00$ $0.57$ TyrUAU $0.06$ $1.13$ $0.48$ $1.24$ UAC $1.94$ $0.87$ $1.52$ $0.76$ terUAA $$ $$ $$ $$ UAG $$ $$ $$ $$		GUC	1.91	0.76	2.39	0.65		
GUG $0.02$ $0.93$ $0.00$ $0.24$ Ser       UCU $3.26$ $1.56$ $3.14$ $1.33$ UCC $2.42$ $0.81$ $2.57$ $0.52$ UCA $0.08$ $1.30$ $0.00$ $1.56$ UCG $0.02$ $0.66$ $0.00$ $1.56$ UCG $0.02$ $0.66$ $0.00$ $1.56$ UCG $0.02$ $0.66$ $0.00$ $1.56$ Pro       CCU $0.21$ $1.17$ $2.00$ $1.21$ CCC $0.02$ $0.75$ $2.00$ $0.83$ CCA $3.77$ $1.38$ $0.00$ $1.51$ CCG $0.00$ $0.70$ $0.00$ $0.45$ Thr       ACU $1.83$ $1.23$ $1.89$ $1.52$ Thr       ACU $1.83$ $1.23$ $1.89$ $1.52$ ACC $2.15$ $0.78$ $2.11$ $1.04$ ACG $0.01$ $0.60$ $0.00$ $0.40$ Ala       GCU $3.09$ <td></td> <td>GUA</td> <td>0.00</td> <td>1.18</td> <td>0.00</td> <td>1.06</td>		GUA	0.00	1.18	0.00	1.06		
Ser       UCU $3.26$ $1.56$ $3.14$ $1.33$ UCC $2.42$ $0.81$ $2.57$ $0.52$ UCA $0.08$ $1.30$ $0.00$ $1.56$ UCG $0.02$ $0.66$ $0.00$ $1.56$ Pro       CCU $0.21$ $1.17$ $2.00$ $1.21$ CCC $0.02$ $0.75$ $2.00$ $0.83$ CCA $3.77$ $1.38$ $0.00$ $1.51$ CCG $0.00$ $0.70$ $0.00$ $0.45$ Thr       ACU $1.83$ $1.23$ $1.89$ $1.52$ ACC $2.15$ $0.78$ $2.11$ $1.04$ ACA $0.00$ $1.38$ $0.00$ $1.04$ ACG $0.01$ $0.60$ $0.00$ $0.40$ Ala       GCU $3.09$ $1.07$ $2.30$ $1.79$ GCC $0.89$ $0.76$ $1.49$ $0.50$ GCA $0.03$ $1.49$ $0.21$ $1.14$ GCG $0.00$ $0.68$ <		GUG	0.02	0.93	0.00	0.24		
UCC $2.42$ $0.81$ $2.57$ $0.52$ UCA $0.08$ $1.30$ $0.00$ $1.56$ UCG $0.02$ $0.66$ $0.00$ $0.67$ Pro       CCU $0.21$ $1.17$ $2.00$ $1.21$ CCC $0.02$ $0.75$ $2.00$ $0.83$ CCA $3.77$ $1.38$ $0.00$ $1.51$ CCG $0.00$ $0.70$ $0.00$ $0.45$ Thr       ACU $1.83$ $1.23$ $1.89$ $1.52$ ACC $2.15$ $0.78$ $2.11$ $1.04$ ACG $0.01$ $0.60$ $0.00$ $0.45$ Ala       GCU $3.09$ $1.07$ $2.30$ $1.79$ GCC $0.89$ $0.76$ $1.49$ $0.50$ GCA $0.03$ $1.49$ $0.21$ $1.14$ GCG $0.00$ $0.68$ $0.00$ $0.57$ Tyr       UAU $0.06$ $1.13$ $0.48$ $1.24$ UAC $1.94$ $0.87$ <	Ser	UCU	3.26	1.56	3.14	1.33		
UCA $0.08$ $1.30$ $0.00$ $1.56$ UCG $0.02$ $0.66$ $0.00$ $0.67$ ProCCU $0.21$ $1.17$ $2.00$ $1.21$ CCC $0.02$ $0.75$ $2.00$ $0.83$ CCA $3.77$ $1.38$ $0.00$ $1.51$ CCG $0.00$ $0.70$ $0.00$ $0.45$ ThrACU $1.83$ $1.23$ $1.89$ $1.52$ ACC $2.15$ $0.78$ $2.11$ $1.04$ ACA $0.00$ $1.38$ $0.00$ $1.04$ ACG $0.01$ $0.60$ $0.00$ $0.40$ AlaGCU $3.09$ $1.07$ $2.30$ $1.79$ GCC $0.89$ $0.76$ $1.49$ $0.50$ GCA $0.03$ $1.49$ $0.21$ $1.14$ GCG $0.00$ $0.68$ $0.00$ $0.57$ TyrUAU $0.06$ $1.13$ $0.48$ $1.24$ UAC $1.94$ $0.87$ $1.52$ $0.76$ terUAA $$ $$ $$ UAG $$ $$ $$ $$		UCC	2.42	0.81	2.57	0.52		
UCG $0.02$ $0.66$ $0.00$ $0.67$ ProCCU $0.21$ $1.17$ $2.00$ $1.21$ CCC $0.02$ $0.75$ $2.00$ $0.83$ CCA $3.77$ $1.38$ $0.00$ $1.51$ CCG $0.00$ $0.70$ $0.00$ $0.45$ ThrACU $1.83$ $1.23$ $1.89$ $1.52$ ACC $2.15$ $0.78$ $2.11$ $1.04$ ACA $0.00$ $1.38$ $0.00$ $1.04$ ACG $0.01$ $0.60$ $0.00$ $0.40$ AlaGCU $3.09$ $1.07$ $2.30$ $1.79$ GCC $0.89$ $0.76$ $1.49$ $0.50$ GCA $0.03$ $1.49$ $0.21$ $1.14$ GCG $0.00$ $0.68$ $0.00$ $0.57$ TyrUAU $0.06$ $1.13$ $0.48$ $1.24$ UAC $1.94$ $0.87$ $1.52$ $0.76$ terUAA $$ $$ $$ $$ UAG $$ $$ $$ $$		UCA	0.08	1.30	0.00	1.56		
Pro       CCU       0.21       1.17       2.00       1.21         CCC       0.02       0.75       2.00       0.83         CCA       3.77       1.38       0.00       1.51         CCG       0.00       0.70       0.00       0.45         Thr       ACU       1.83       1.23       1.89       1.52         ACC       2.15       0.78       2.11       1.04         ACA       0.00       1.38       0.00       1.04         ACG       0.01       0.60       0.00       0.40         Ala       GCU       3.09       1.07       2.30       1.79         GCC       0.89       0.76       1.49       0.50         GCA       0.03       1.49       0.21       1.14         GCG       0.00       0.68       0.00       0.57         Tyr       UAU       0.06       1.13       0.48       1.24         UAC       1.94       0.87       1.52       0.76         ter       UAA             UAG <td></td> <td>UCG</td> <td>0.02</td> <td>0.66</td> <td>0.00</td> <td>0.67</td>		UCG	0.02	0.66	0.00	0.67		
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Pro	CCU	0.21	1.17	2.00	1.21		
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$		CCC	0.02	0.75	2.00	0.83		
CCG $0.00$ $0.70$ $0.00$ $0.45$ ThrACU $1.83$ $1.23$ $1.89$ $1.52$ ACC $2.15$ $0.78$ $2.11$ $1.04$ ACA $0.00$ $1.38$ $0.00$ $1.04$ ACG $0.01$ $0.60$ $0.00$ $0.40$ AlaGCU $3.09$ $1.07$ $2.30$ $1.79$ GCC $0.89$ $0.76$ $1.49$ $0.50$ GCA $0.03$ $1.49$ $0.21$ $1.14$ GCG $0.00$ $0.68$ $0.00$ $0.57$ TyrUAU $0.06$ $1.13$ $0.48$ $1.24$ UAC $1.94$ $0.87$ $1.52$ $0.76$ terUAAUAG		CCA	3.77	1.38	0.00	1.51		
Thr       ACU       1.83       1.23       1.89       1.52         ACC       2.15       0.78       2.11       1.04         ACA       0.00       1.38       0.00       1.04         ACG       0.01       0.60       0.00       0.40         Ala       GCU       3.09       1.07       2.30       1.79         GCC       0.89       0.76       1.49       0.50         GCA       0.03       1.49       0.21       1.14         GCG       0.00       0.68       0.00       0.57         Tyr       UAU       0.06       1.13       0.48       1.24         UAC       1.94       0.87       1.52       0.76         ter       UAA            UAG		CCG	0.00	0.70	0.00	0.45		
ACC $2.15$ $0.78$ $2.11$ $1.04$ ACA $0.00$ $1.38$ $0.00$ $1.04$ ACG $0.01$ $0.60$ $0.00$ $1.04$ ACG $0.01$ $0.60$ $0.00$ $0.40$ Ala       GCU $3.09$ $1.07$ $2.30$ $1.79$ GCC $0.89$ $0.76$ $1.49$ $0.50$ GCA $0.03$ $1.49$ $0.21$ $1.14$ GCG $0.00$ $0.68$ $0.00$ $0.57$ Tyr       UAU $0.06$ $1.13$ $0.48$ $1.24$ UAC $1.94$ $0.87$ $1.52$ $0.76$ ter       UAA            UAG	Thr	ACU	1.83	1.23	1.89	1.52		
ACA $0.00$ $1.38$ $0.00$ $1.04$ ACG $0.01$ $0.60$ $0.00$ $0.40$ Ala       GCU $3.09$ $1.07$ $2.30$ $1.79$ GCC $0.89$ $0.76$ $1.49$ $0.50$ GCA $0.03$ $1.49$ $0.21$ $1.14$ GCG $0.00$ $0.68$ $0.00$ $0.57$ Tyr       UAU $0.06$ $1.13$ $0.48$ $1.24$ UAC $1.94$ $0.87$ $1.52$ $0.76$ ter       UAA $$ $$ $$ $$ UAG $$ $$ $$ $$ $$		ACC	2.15	0.78	2.11	1.04		
ACG       0.01       0.60       0.00       0.40         Ala       GCU       3.09       1.07       2.30       1.79         GCC       0.89       0.76       1.49       0.50         GCA       0.03       1.49       0.21       1.14         GCG       0.00       0.68       0.00       0.57         Tyr       UAU       0.06       1.13       0.48       1.24         UAC       1.94       0.87       1.52       0.76         ter       UAA             UAG		ACA	0.00	1.38	0.00	1.04		
Ala       GCU       3.09       1.07       2.30       1.79         GCC       0.89       0.76       1.49       0.50         GCA       0.03       1.49       0.21       1.14         GCG       0.00       0.68       0.00       0.57         Tyr       UAU       0.06       1.13       0.48       1.24         UAC       1.94       0.87       1.52       0.76         ter       UAA             UAG		ACG	0.01	0.60	0.00	0.40		
GCC       0.89       0.76       1.49       0.50         GCA       0.03       1.49       0.21       1.14         GCG       0.00       0.68       0.00       0.57         Tyr       UAU       0.06       1.13       0.48       1.24         UAC       1.94       0.87       1.52       0.76         ter       UAA            UAG	Ala	GCU	3.09	1.07	2.30	1.79		
GCA       0.03       1.49       0.21       1.14         GCG       0.00       0.68       0.00       0.57         Tyr       UAU       0.06       1.13       0.48       1.24         UAC       1.94       0.87       1.52       0.76         ter       UAA            UAG		GCC	0.89	0.76	1.49	0.50		
GCG       0.00       0.68       0.00       0.57         Tyr       UAU       0.06       1.13       0.48       1.24         UAC       1.94       0.87       1.52       0.76         ter       UAA            UAG		GCA	0.03	1.49	0.21	1.14		
Tyr         UAU         0.06         1.13         0.48         1.24           UAC         1.94         0.87         1.52         0.76           ter         UAA               UAG		GCG	0.00	0.68	0.00	0.57		
UAC         1.94         0.87         1.52         0.76           ter         UAA               UAG	Tvr	UAU	0.06	1.13	0.48	1.24		
ter UAA UAG		UAC	1.94	0.87	1.52	0.76		
UAG	ter	UAA						
		UAG			<b></b>			

		S.cer	evisiae	<i>S.</i>	pombe
<u></u>		<u>high</u>	low	high	low
His	CAU	0.32	1.16	0.56	1.44
	CAC	1.68	0.84	1.44	0.56
Gln	CAA	1.98	1.10	1.85	1.67
	CAG	0.02	0.90	0.15	0.33
Acr	A A 11	0.06	1 28	0.30	1 / 1
ASII	AAC	1.04	0.72	1 70	1.41
<b>T</b>	AAC	1.94	1.04	1.70	1.07
ràz	AAA	1.10	1.24	0.10	1.27
	AAG	1.84	0.76	1.90	0.73
Asp	GAU	0.70	1.38	0.78	1.56
-	GAC	1.30	0.62	1.22	0.44
Glu	GAA	1.98	1.29	0.69	1.20
	GAG	0.02	0.71	1.31	0.80
_			4 4 6		
Cys	UGU	1.80	1.10	0.14	1.56
	UGC	0.20	0.90	1.86	0.44
ter	UGA				
Trp	UGG	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00
Aro	CGII	0.63	0.64	5.17	1.89
<b></b> 0		0.00	0.39	0.83	0.26
	000	0.00	0.65	0.00	0.86
	CGA	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
	CGA	0.00	0.54	0.00	0.40
Ser	AGU	0.06	0.97	0.14	1.48
	AGC	0.16	0.70	0.14	0.44
Arg	AGA	5.37	2.51	0.00	1.71
Ŭ	AGG	0.00	1.47	0.00	0.85
<b>01</b> .	0.017	0.00	1 00	0.00	1 07
GIY	GGU	3.92	1.32	3.30	1.87
	GGC	0.00	0.92	0.59	0.27
	GGA	0.00	1.22	0.05	1.60
	GGG	0.02	0.55	0.00	0.27

# APPENDIX IV

Published Paper

White, ,P.J., Nairn, J., Price, N.C., Nimmo, H., Coggins, J.R. and Hunter, I.S. 1992. Phosphoglycerate mutase from *Streptomyces coelicolor*: the purification and characterisation of the enzyme and the cloning and sequence analysis of the gene. J. Bacteriol. **174**, 434-440.

# Phosphoglycerate Mutase from *Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2): Purification and Characterization of the Enzyme and Cloning and Sequence Analysis of the Gene

#### PETER J. WHITE.<sup>1</sup> JACQUELINE NAIRN.<sup>2</sup> NICHOLAS C. PRICE.<sup>2</sup> HUGH G. NIMMO.<sup>1</sup> JOHN R. COGGINS.<sup>1</sup> AND IAIN S. HUNTER<sup>1</sup>\*

Departments of Biochemistry and Genetics. University of Glasgow, Glasgow G12 8QQ.<sup>1</sup> and Department of Biological and Molecular Sciences. University of Stirling. Stirling FK9 4LA.<sup>2</sup> United Kingdom

#### Received 25 June 1991/Accepted 6 November 1991

The enzyme 3-phosphoglycerate mutase was purified 192-fold from Streptomyces coelicolor, and its N-terminal sequence was determined. The enzyme is tetrameric with a subunit  $M_r$  of 29,000. It is 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate dependent and inhibited by vanadate. The gene encoding the enzyme was cloned by using a synthetic oligonucleotide probe designed from the N-terminal peptide sequence. and the complete coding sequence was determined. The deduced amino acid sequence is 64% identical to that of the phosphoglycerate mutase of Saccharomyces cerevisiae and has substantial identity to those of other phosphoglycerate mutases.

The enzymes of central metabolism in streptomycete species have been studied very little, despite the considerable commercial importance of these organisms as sources of antibiotics. Many fermentations are glucose based, and it is usually assumed that glucose is metabolized principally by the Embden-Meyerhoff pathway. However, to date, for Streptomyces spp., no enzyme of the pathway has been characterized fully and none of the genes of the pathway have been cloned and analyzed. As part of a program to study the genes and enzymes of central metabolism in Streptomyces coelicolor, we purified to apparent homogeneity the aromatic biosynthetic enzyme shikimate dehydrogenase. Our purified preparation of shikimate dehydrogenase showed a single band on sodium dodecyl sulfate-polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE) with an  $M_r$  of 29,000, but when the amino-terminal sequence analysis of this preparation was attempted, a 14-residue sequence was obtained which was in low yield (3%) compared with the estimated number of picomoles of protein presented to the sequencer. The sequence corresponded closely to the N-terminal sequences of a number of eukaryotic 3-phosphoglycerate mutases (EC 2.7.5.3). Apparently the shikimate dehydrogenase in the preparation could not be sequenced, but it contained phosphoglycerate mutase as a minor contaminant. This chance observation prompted us to characterize this important glycolytic enzyme for which there is no primary structure information from any bacterial source. In this paper we report the purification of 3-phosphoglycerate mutase from S. coelicolor A3(2), biochemical characterization of the enzyme and comparison with some other 3-phosphoglycerate mutases, cloning and sequencing of the gene, analysis of the coding region, and comparison of the deduced amino acid sequence with those of the enzymes from other species.

Reagents. Reactive Blue 2-Scpharose CL-6B and Reactive Red 120-Agarose (type 3000-CL) were obtained from Sigma Chemical Co., Poole, Dorset. United Kingdom; rabbit muscle phosphoglycerate mutase and 3-phosphoglycerate (grade 1) were obtained from Boehringer Corp., Lewes, East Sussex. United Kingdom. Restriction endonucleases, bacteriophage-T4 DNA ligase, T4 polynucleotide kinase, and the Klenow fragment of *Escherichia coli* DNA polymerase were purchased from Gibco-BRL. Paisley, Scotland, United Kingdom; Taq DNA polymerase and Taquence sequencing kits were from U.S. Biochemical Corp. via Cambridge Bioscience, Cambridge, United Kingdom.

Bacterial strains, vectors, and growth of cells for enzyme isolation. S. coelicolor JI3456 (SCP1<sup>NF</sup>, SCP2<sup>-</sup>) was provided by D. A. Hopwood, John Innes Institute. E. coli DS941 (23) and plasmid pUC18 were used in the primary genomic cloning. E. coli TG1 and phages M13 mp18 and M13 mp19 (18) were used for DNA sequencing. S. coelicolor JI3456 was grown in YEME medium (9).

Assay of 3-phosphoglycerate mutase activity. The enclase coupled assay was used with an assay volume of 1 ml (7). One unit is defined as a change in  $A_{240}$  of 0.1 per min. Under these conditions 1  $\mu$ mol of 3-phosphoglycerate consumed per min is reported to be equivalent to a change in  $A_{240}$  of 0.87 (7). Protein was determined by the method of Sedmak and Grossberg (20) with bovine serum albumin as a standard.

Purification of 3-phosphoglycerate mutase. All steps in the purification of 3-phosphoglycerate mutase were performed at 4°C unless otherwise stated.

(i) Step 1: preparation of crude extract. A 20-g (wet weight) batch of S. coelicolor grown to the midlogarithmic phase for 48 h was harvested and resuspended in 25 ml of 100 mM potassium phosphate buffer (pH 7.0) containing 5 mM EDTA, 1.2 mM phenylmethylsulfonyl fluoride, and 0.4 mM dithiothreitol. The cells were broken by passage through a French pressure cell (98-MPa internal pressure). The cell lysate was centrifuged at 100,000  $\times g$  for 1 h.

(ii) Step 2: fractionation with  $(NH_4)_2SO_4$ . The supernatant of the crude extract (20 ml) was subjected to fractionation

MATERIALS AND METHODS

with ammonium sulfate. The fraction that precipitated between 50% and 70% saturation contained the enzyme activity. It was dissolved in 2 ml of 10 mM Tris-HCl (pH 8.0) (buffer A) and dialyzed overnight against buffer A.

(iii) Step 3: chromatography with Cibacron-Blue Sepharose. The solution from step 2 was applied to a column (2.5 cm by  $5.0 \text{ cm}^2$ ) of Cibacron-Blue Sepharose. previously equilibrated with buffer A. The phosphoglycerate mutase activity was not retained when the column was eluted with buffer A. Fractions (3 ml) containing enzyme activity were pooled.

(iv) Step 4: chromatography with Procion-Red Agarose. The enzyme solution from step 3 was applied to a column (12 cm by 0.8 cm<sup>2</sup>) of Procion-Red Agarose (Reactive Red 120-agarose) previously equilibrated with buffer A. After the column was washed with 2 column volumes of buffer A, phosphoglycerate mutase activity was eluted by including 4 mM 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate (BPG) in buffer A. Fractions (3 ml) containing enzyme activity were pooled for long-term storage at 4°C. Elution from the Procion-Red Agarose column could also be achieved by using 5 mM 3-phosphoglyceerate instead of BPG in buffer A.

Circular dichroism spectra. Circular dichroism spectra were recorded at 20°C on a Jasco J-600 spectrophotometer. The enzyme (0.1 mg/ml) was in 10 mM Tris-HCl (pH 8.0); the cell path length was 0.1 cm.

SDS-PAGE. SDS-PAGE was performed by the method of Laemmli (12) with 12% (wt/vol) polyacrylamide gels. Protein was detected by staining with Coomassie blue. A calibration curve was constructed by using the following  $M_r$  markers: bovine serum albumin (66,000), ovalbumin (43,000), lactate dehydrogenase (36,000), carbonic anhydrase (29,000), trypsinogen (24,000), soybean trypsin inhibitor (20,100), and  $\alpha$ -lactalbumin (14,200).

Native  $M_r$  of phosphoglycerate mutase. The  $M_r$  of the enzyme was determined by gel filtration with a column (40 cm by 6.2 cm<sup>2</sup>) of Sephacryl S-300 eluted with 0.1 M sodium phosphate buffer (pH 7.4). The following proteins were used as native  $M_r$  standards: lactate dehydrogenase (144,000), aspartate aminotransferase (92,000), bovine serum albumin (66,000), ovalbumin (43,000), trypsinogen (24,000), and RNase (14,000).

Determination of amino-terminal amino acid sequence. A sample of the purified 3-phosphoglycerate mutase was sequenced by B. Dunbar (University of Aberdeen) on an Applied Biosystems model 470A gas-phase sequencer as described by Russell et al. (17). The analysis gave a 25-residue sequence.

The protein sample, which contained shikimate dehydrogenase purified to apparent homogeneity by gel electrophoresis criteria, was sequenced by J. Young (ICI Pharmaceuticals) as described by White et al. (25). Whereas 200 pmol was presented to the analyzer, the initial yield (3%) indicated that the major protein species in the sample (shikimate dehydrogenase) was not being sequenced. Fourteen amino acids of a minor species were detected with a step yield of 94%.

Oligonucleotides. Oligonucleotides for screening of genomic DNA and genomic libraries and for primers in DNA sequencing were synthesized by V. Math, Department of Biochemistry, University of Glasgow, with an Applied Biosystems model 380A DNA synthesizer or an Applied Biosystems PCR-Mate.

Molecular biological methods. Total DNA of S. coelicolor JI3456 was prepared essentially as described by Hopwood et al. (9). Other molecular biological procedures were carried out as described by Sambrook et al. (18). Genomic digests

TABLE 1. Purification scheme for 3-phosphoglycerate mutase of S. coelicolor

Step	Total proteis (mg)	Total activity (U)	Sp act (U/mg)	Yield (%)
Crude extract	91	1,450	15	100
Ammonium sulfate	26	1.040	-40	72
Cibacron-Blue chromatography	14.2	1.080	76	75
Procion-Red chromatography eluted with BPG	0.17	490	2,880	34

" These data are from cell samples of 20 g (wet weight).

were transferred to Hybond-N (Amersham) as described by Southern (22). The filter was incubated with radiolabeled oligonucleotide as described by Binnie (2). DNA sequencing was performed by the dideoxy-chain termination method (19) with  $[\alpha^{-32}P]dATP$ . To overcome problems of primer extension associated with secondary structure of template DNA, sequencing reactions were carried out at 70°C with Taq DNA polymerase, usually with 7-deaza-dGTP as a replacement for dGTP in the reactions. Electrophoresis was in 8 M urea-6% (wt/vol) polyacrytamide linear gels. Sequences were compiled and analyzed by using the sequence analysis programs of the University of Wisconsin Genetics Computer Group (5).

Nucleotide sequence accession number. The data shown in Fig. 5 have been deposited with the EMBL data base under accession number X123456.

#### RESULTS

Purification of enzyme. The purification of the 3-phosphoglycerate mutase of S. coelicolor is summarized in Table 1. The enzyme preparation was at least 95% homogeneous, as judged by SDS-PAGE (Fig. 1). The specific activity (2,880 U/mg) corresponded to a 192-fold purification.

Quaternary structure of enzyme. The subunit of 3-phosphoglycerate mutase migrated on SDS-PAGE gels with a



FIG. 1. SDS-PAGE of phosphoglycenate mutase at various stages of purification. Lanes: 1, molecular weight markers; 2, after elution through the Cibacron-Blue column; 3, after elution through the Procion-Red column. The numbered bars show the  $M_r$  values (10<sup>3</sup>) of marker proteins.



FIG. 2. Circular dichroism spectrum  $\Delta$ . S. coelicolor enzyme: O. S. cerevisiae enzyme (data from Hermann et al. [8]). For further details, see the text.

mobility consistent with an  $M_r$  of 28.800  $\pm$  2.000. The native  $M_r$ , determined by gel filtration, was estimated at 120,000  $\pm$  10.000. Taken together, these results indicate that the S. coelicolor enzyme is a tetramer, similar to that from Saccharomyces cerevisiae.

Circular dichroism spectrum. In a preliminary experiment, it was shown that the far-UV circular dichroism spectrum of the enzyme (Fig. 2) was similar in shape and magnitude to that determined previously for the S. cerevisiae enzyme (8). It would appear that the two enzymes have similar overall secondary structures, although this conclusion would have to be confirmed when larger quantities of the S. coelicolor enzyme are available.

Kinetic properties. (i) Dependence of enzyme activity on BPG. The enzyme from S. cerevisiae is dependent on BPG as a cofactor for full activity (10). After prolonged dialysis (5 days, 12 changes) against 10 mM Tris-HCI (pH 8.0), the enzyme from S. coelicolor was active in the absence of added BPG. This could have been due to the stability of the putative phosphoenzyme intermediate formed in the presence of BPG, which was used to elute the enzyme from the Procion-Red Agarose column at step 4 of the purification. When the enzyme was prepared by elution of the column with 3-phosphoglycerate and assayed in the absence of BPG, the specific activity was low (590 U/mg). The activity was restored (to 3,000 U/mg) by including 0.3 mM BPG in the assay (i.e., under normal assay conditions).

(ii) Inhibition by vanadate. Inhibition of phosphoglycerate mutases by vanadate has been proposed as a diagnostic tool for BPG-dependent enzymes (3). The addition of sodium metavanadate to the assay mixture resulted in marked inhibition of the S. coelicolor enzyme; 10 and 100  $\mu$ M metavanadate led to 80 and 100% inhibition, respectively. These values are very similar to those observed by Carreras et al.

J. BACTERIOL.

(3) for a variety of BPG-dependent enzymes. The enzyme from S. coelicolor behaved similarly to others in that inhibition became fully effective only 2 to 3 min after the addition of metavanadate.

(iii)  $K_m$  for 3-phosphoglycerate. In the presence of 0.3 mM BPG, the  $K_m$  for 3-phosphoglycerate was  $1.3 \pm 0.1$  mM, a value similar to those reported for other BPG-dependent enzymes under these assay conditions (16).

Cloning of the phosphoglycerate mutase gene. The minor protein species in the (apparently pure) shikimate dehydrogenase preparation gave the amino-terminal sequence ADAPYKLILRHG. By using the TFASTA program within the GCG DNA manipulation package, this peptide sequence was compared with all sequences in the GenBank data base (release 60). The streptomycete protein had high sequence identity with phosphoglycerate mutases. A fresh batch of cells was prepared, and phosphoglycerate mutase was purified as described above (Table 1). The N-terminal sequence of the preparation of pure enzyme confirmed the original data and extended it to 25 amino acids. Streptomycete genes have an unusual codon bias due to the high G+C composition (73%) of total DNA (1), which simplifies the design of oligonucleotide probes to clone genes based on peptide sequence data. A 24-nucleotide probe (24-mer) was designed against amino acids 1 through 9 of the protein (Fig. 3). The probe had two redundancies.

Digests of total DNA of S. coelicolor JI3456 were transferred (22) to nylon membranes. Conditions for hybridization and washing were varied until a unique signal of labeled probe was obtained. The optimum conditions were as follows: radiolabeled oligonucleotide (10 ng/ml; >10<sup>s</sup> dpm/ug) incubated for 1.5 h in 6× SSC (1× SSC is 0.15 M NaCl plus 0.015 M sodium citrate) (18)-0.5% (wt/vol) sodium pyrophosphate-0.5% (wt/vol) SDS-200 µg of heparin per mi and then washed twice at 65°C in 5× SSC-0.5% (wt/vol) SDS. Of the various signals obtained with restriction digestions of genomic DNA with different enzymes, a 3.1-kb Safl band was judged to be optimal for subcloning. A genomic sublibrary containing Sall fragments from 2.8 to 3.5 kb in size was subcloned into the vector pUC18. Recombinants containing the hybridizing sequence were identified by colony hybridization; pGLW105 was taken as a representative recombinant.

DNA sequence. The genomic insert of pGLW105 was subcloned into M13 mp18 (to give mGLW106) and into M13 mp19 (to give mGLW107). DNA sequence was obtained (Fig. 4 gives the overall strategy) with a universal primer and with oligonucleotide primers constructed sequentially. The complete nucleotide sequence and deduced amino acid sequence are shown in Fig. 5.

#### DISCUSSION

The biochemical properties of phosphoglycerate mutase from S. coelicolor (subunit molecular weight, quaternary

amino acid		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	
		•	D	•	P	Y	K	Ľ	I	L	
oligo	5'	С	GAC	GCC	CC(CG)	TAC	AAG	CT(GC)	ATC	ст	3'
		*	***	**	** *	電車車	***	** *	***	**	

FIG. 3. Amino-terminal sequence of phosphoglycerate mutase and design of the oligonucleotide probe. Asterisks indicate bases of the probe that are identical to those of the genomic DNA sequence.

71



FIG. 4. Sequencing strategy for the phosphoglycerate mutase (PGM) gene.

•

structure, circular dichroism spectrum, cofactor or inhibitor dependence) implied that the enzyme was similar to that described previously from S. cerevisiae (10). At the level of deduced primary amino acid sequence, the S. coelicolor

.

enzyme shows high similarity to the other phosphoglycerate mutases for which primary structures are available (Fig. 6). As far as we are aware, this is the first prokaryotic sequence to be reported. The sequence identity with phosphoglycerate

•

	1 CCGTCCAACCGTCCGCCCACCGGGGCGCACGCGCGGGGATCAGGCCTTGG	LTTACGCTC 60
6	GGAAGCATGGCCGACGCACCGTACAAGCTGATCCTCCTCCGCCACGGCGAGA	NGCGAGTGG 120 S E W
121	1 AACGAGAAGAACCTGTTCACCGGCTGGGTGGACGTCAACCTCACCCCGAAGG N E K N L F T G W V D V N L T P K G	IGCGAGAAG 180 Gek
181	1 GAGGCGACGCGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGGCGGGCGGGGGGG	TGGTCCAC 240 V H
241	1 ACGTCCGTCCAGAAGCGCGCGATCCGCACGGCCCAGCTCGCGCTGGAGGCCG T S V Q K R A I R T A Q L A L E A A	CCGACCGC 300 D R
301	I CACTGGATCCCGGTCCACCGCCACTGGCGCCTGAACGAGCGCCACTACGGCG H W I P V H R H W R L N E R H Y G A	CCCTCCAG 360 L Q
361	GGCAAGGACAAGGCCCAGACCCTCGCCGAGTTCGCCGAGGAGCAGTTCATGC G K D K A Q T L A E F G E E Q F N L	TGTGGCGC 420
421	CGCTCCTACGACACCCCGCCCCCCGCGCCGACGCCGAGTACTCCC R S Y D T P P A L D R D A E Y S Q	AGTTCTCC 480 F S
481	GACCCGCGTTACGCGATGCTCCCGCCGGAGCTGCCCGCAGACGGAGTGCC D P R Y A N L P P E L R P Q T E C L	TGAAGGAC 540 K D
541	GTCGTCGGCCGGATGCTCCCGTACTGGTTCGACGCGATCGTCCCCGACCTCC V V G R H L P Y W F D A I V P D L L	TCACCGGC 600 T G
601	CGCACGGTCCTGGTGGCGCGCGCCCGGCAACTCCCTCCGCGCCCTCGTCAAGC	ACCTCGAC 660 L D
661	GCATCTCCGACGCCGACATCGCGGGCCTGAACATCCCGACGGGCATCCCGG G I S D A D I A G L N I P T G I P L	ICTCGTAC 720 S Y
721	GAACTCAACGCCGAGTTCAAGCCCCTGAACCCGGGCGGCACGTACCTCGACGC E L N A E F K P L N P G G T Y L D P	XGGACGCG 760 D A
781	GCCGCGGCGGCGATCGAGGCCGTGAAGAACCAGGGCAAGAAGAAGTAAGCGCG	CACGAAC 840
841	AGGCCCCCTACCTGCGGTTTCTCCGCGAGTAGGGGGCTTTGTGTTGTCGTGGG	ICCGTCTC 900
901	TGGGCCGTTTCTTGCTCGGCG 921 FIG. 5. DNA sequence and deduced among expresses	

11

١

	1	50
	* ** * *** ******	******** * ** ** * *****
SC	CO ADAPYKLILLRHGESEWNER	NLFTGWVDVNLTPKGEKEATRGGELLKDAG
SC	CE P-KLVLVRHGQSEWNER	NLFTGHVDVKLSAKGODEAARAGELLKEKK
HR	RE SKYKLIMLRHGEGAWNKE	INRFCSWVDQKLNSEGMEEARNCGKQLKALN
MR	RE SKHKLIILRHGEGOWNKE	HRFCSWVDQKLNNDGLEEARNCGRQLKALH
RR	RE SKYKLIMLRHGEGAWNKE	HRFCSWVDQKLNSEGMEEARNCGKQLKALN
нн	1U ATHRLVMVRHGETTWNQE	NRFCGWFDAELSEKGTEEAKRGAKAIKDAK
RH	1U ATHRLVMVRHGESSWNQE	NRFCGWFDAELSEKGAEEAKRGATAIKDAK
	0 000 00	0 0 0 0 0 0 0
	51	100
	*** ** *** **	*** *** **** * ******** *****
SC	O LLPDVVHTSVQKRAIRTAQL	ALEAADRHWIPVHRHWRLNERHYGALQGKD
SC	E VYPDVLYTSKLSRAIQTANI	ALEKADRLWIPVNRSWRLNERHYGDLOGKD
HRI	E FEFDLVFTSVLNRSIHTAWL	ILEELGQEWVPVESSWRLNERHYGALIGLN
MRE	E FEFDLVFTSILNRSIHTAWL	ILEELGOEWVPVESSWRLNERHYGALIGLN
RŔE	E FEFOLVFTSVLNRSIHTAWL	ILEELGQEWVPVESSWRLNERHYGALIGLN
HHU	U MEFDICYTSVLKRAIRTLWA	ILDGTDQMWLPVVRTWRFNERHYGGLTGFN
RML	U IEFDICYTSVLKRAIRTLWT	LDVTDQHWVPVVRTWRLNERHYGGLTGLN
	0 00 0 0 0	0 0 00 00 00 00 0
	101	150
SCO	D KAQTLAEFGEEQFMLWRRSYC	TPPPALORDAEYSQFSDPRYAM-LPP-
SCE	E KAETLKKFGEEKFNTYRRSFC	VPPPPIDASSPFSQKGDERYKY-VDP-
HRE	E REQMALNHGEEQVRLWRRSYN	VTPPPIEESHPYYGEIYNDRRYKVCDVPL
RRE	REKMALNHGEEQVRLWRRSYN	VTPPPIEESHPYFHEITSDERTEVCDVPL
RRE	E REKMALNHGEEOVRIWRRSYN	
	/ KACIAAKHGEEUVKSWKKSFU	
KNV		
		88 66 6
	151	200
	* ** * * * ****	* * *** * ** ******* *****
sco	ELRPOTECLKDVVGRNLPYWF	DAIVPDLLTGRTVLVAAHGNSLRALVKHL
SCE	NVLPETESLALVIDRLLPYWO	DVIAKDLLSGKTVMIAAHGNSLRGLVKHL
HRE	DQLPRSESLKOVLERLLPYWN	ERIAPEVLRGKTILISAHGNSSRALLKHL
MRE	DQLPRSESLKDVLERLLPYWK	ERIAPEILKGKSILISAHGNSSRALLKHL
RRE	DQLPRSESLKOVLERLLPYWN	ERIAPEVLRGKTVLISAHGNSSRALLKHL
HMU	E-LPTCESLKDTIARALPFWN	EEIVPQIKAGKRVLIAAHGNSLRGIVKHL
RMU	E-LPTCESLKDTIARALPFWN	EEIAPKIK <b>AG</b> KR <b>VLIAA</b> HGNSLRGIVKHL
	0 0 0 0 0 0	0 0 00000 0 000
		١
-		
Z	201	250
300		
366		
MOE		
000		LUENCRATGPHOFI CONSENTANTIANTO
MMII	FCNSDOATNEINI PTCIPTVYE	INKELKATKONOFI COFFTVRKANFAVA
RMU	EGMSDQAYNELNLPTGIPIVYE	LNOFLKPTKPMRFLGDEETVRKAMEAVA
2:	51	
	****	
SCO	NQGKKK	
SCE	NQGKK	
HRE	DACKAD	
HRE	DQGKYKQGKQ	
RRE	DUGKVKRAEK	
ULL	AWUKAK	
A		
RNU	AQGKAK	

FIG. 6. Comparison of protein sequences of phosphoglycerate mutase from S. coeficolor (SCO) (this work). S. cerevisiae (SCE) (24). human reticulocyte (HRE) (11). mouse reticulocyte (MRE) (14), rabbit reticulocyte (RRE) (27), human muscle (HMU) (21), and rat muscle (RMU) (4). Sequences of the enzymes of S. coeficolor and S. cerevisiae that are identical (\*) and by residues that are identical in all seven proteins (O) are indicated.

mutase from S. cerevisiae is particularly striking, but the high sequence identity with the mammalian proteins also reinforces the view (6) that glycolytic genes have been highly conserved during evolution. Of particular note, the S. coelicolor enzyme has at its carboxy terminus an unusual run of alanine residues and several lysines. The codons for lysine (AAA. AAG) are A+T rich. Because of the high G+C content of streptomycete DNA, lysine codons are relatively rare. Where there is a requirement for a positively charged residue, arginine (which has six codons, some of which contain only G+C) is often substituted for lysine (24a). The flexible tail of lysine residues, which is highly conserved between S. coelicolor and S. cerevisiae, has been proposed to be involved in limiting the access of substrate to the active site. The crystal structure of the S. cerevisiae enzyme has been determined (26), so it will be possible to use it to model the likely structure of the streptomycete protein.

Despite the high sequence identity with the other mutases, the enzyme from S. coelicolor has some unusual properties. It did not bind to Cibacron-Blue, a property previously correlated with dependence on BPG (16). Even after prolonged dialysis, it was difficult to demonstrate BPG dependence when the enzyme was eluted with BPG during the last step in purification (Table 1). It was only when the enzyme was eluted with 3-phosphoglycerate that BPG dependence could be demonstrated effectively. The difficulty in establishing this dependence implies either that the S. coelicolor binds BPG very tightly compared with the enzyme from other sources or that the putative phosphorylated form of the S. coelicolor enzyme is very stable toward hydrolysis. Inhibition was observed when vanadate was added, which is consistent with the proposed BPG dependence of the enzyme (3).

The DNA sequence revealed that the 24-mer oligonucleotide probe designed to clone the gene (Fig. 3) had only one mismatch. The predicted amino acid sequence was identical to the first 25 residues determined by sequencing the purified protein. In common with many bacterial proteins, the nascent polypeptide is processed to remove the *f*-methionyl residue to give the native form of the protein. A reasonable ribosome binding site (CGGA) was situated just upstream of the ATG start codon. The coding region of the gene displayed the G+C bias that is usual for streptomycete genes (1): 69% G+C in the first position, 42% G+C in the second position. and 99% G+C in the third position. By using the program Codonpreference (5) with threshold of 0.10, only two rare codons were identified within the coding region. Thus, the S. coelicolor gene shows the paucity of rare codons observed with glycolytic genes of other species, and this is likely to be a feature of other glycolytic genes from streptomycetes. Most of the streptomycete genes sequenced to date have been involved in differentiation or antibiotic biosynthesis and resistance. Expression of at least 1 tRNA species (tRNALcu [13]) is regulated during the streptomycete life cycle, which results in temporal regulation of translation of genes containing TTA codons. The phosphoglycerate mutase gene of S. coelicolor has no TTA codons. It has also been suggested that antibiotic-related genes could have a codon usage that is different from those of central metabolism. The codon usage of the (highly expressed) phosphoglycerate mutase gene is not significantly different from those of other streptomycete genes sequenced so far, so this is unlikely to be the case. Although the peptide sequence translated from the DNA sequence of this gene corresponds at the amino terminus to the purified protein and has 64% identity with the corresponding protein of S.

*cerevisiae*, it remains to be proven by overexpression or gene disruption that the cloned gene actually encodes the enzyme.

Under the growth conditions employed in this study, phosphoglycerate mutase was some 0.5% of the total protein of S. coelicolor. In other species many glycolytic genes are highly expressed and have formed the basis of high-level expression vectors. It will be important to identify and characterize the promoter of this gene, which could be useful in the expression of heterologous genes, and to study its activity during growth on glycolytic and gluconeogenic substrates.

#### ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

A major part of this work was supported by the SERC Antibiotics and Recombinant DNA Initiative, involving Celltech. DTI. Glaxo, ICI, and SmithKline Beecham.

We thank B. Dunbar (Aberdeen) and J. Young (ICI) for peptide sequence determinations. V. Math (Glasgow) for syntheses of oligonucleotides, and Sharon Kelly (Stirling) for help in obtaining the circular dichroism spectrum.

#### REFERENCES

- Bibb, M. J., P. R. Findlay, and M. W. Johnson. 1984. The relationship between base composition and codon usage in bacterial genes and its use for the simple and reliable identification of protein-coding sequences. Gene 30:157-166.
- Bianie, C. 1990. The use of synthetic oligonucleotides as hybridization probes. Adv. Gene Technol. 1:135-154.
- Carreras, J., R. Bartons, and S. Grissia. 1980. Vanadate inhibits 2.3-bisphosphoglycerate dependent mutases but does not affect the 2.3-bisphosphoglycerate independent phosphoglycerate mutases. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 96:1267-1273.
- Castella-Escola, J., L. Montolin, G. Pens, P. Paigdomenoch, M. Cohen-Solal, J. Carreras, J. Rigan, and F. Climent. 1989. Sequence of rat skeletal muscle phosphoglycerate mutase cDNA. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 165:1345-1351.
- Devereux, J., P. Haeberfi, and O. Smithies. 1984. A comprehensive set of sequence analysis programs for the VAX. Nucleic Acids Res. 12:387-395.
- Fothergill-Gilmore, L. A. 1986. Domains of glycolytic enzymes, p. 85–174. /n D. G. Hardie and J. R. Coggins (ed.), Multidomain proteins—structure and evolution. Elsevier/North-Holland Publishing Co., Amsterdam.
- Grinolia, S. 1962. Phosphoglyceric acid mutase. Methods Enzymol. 5:236-242.
- Hermann, R., R. Rudolph, R. Jasniche, N. C. Price, and A. Scobbie. 1983. The reconstitution of denatured phosphoglycerate mutase. J. Biol. Chem. 258:11014–11019.
- Hepwood, D. A., M. J. Bibb, K. F. Chater, T. Kieser, C. J. Bruton, H. M. Kieser, D. J. Lydinte, C. P. Smith, J. M. Ward, and H. Schrempf. 1985. Genetic manipulation of Streptomyces: a taboratory manual. John Innes Foundation, Norwich. United Kingdom.
- Johnson, C. M., and N. C. Price. 1967. Demouration and renaturation of the monomeric phosphoglycerate mutase from Schizosaccharomyces pombe. Biochem. J. 245:525-530.
- Joulin, V., J. Peduzzi, P.-H. Romes, R. Ren, C. Valentin, A. Dubart, B. Lapeyre, Y. Blouquist, M.-C. Gavel, M. Goussens, J. Rosa, and M. Cohen-Solal. 1986. Molecular cloning and sequencing of the human erythrocyte 2.3-bisphosphoglycerate mutase cDNA: revised amino acid sequence, EMBO J. 5:2275-2283.
- Leemmii, U. K. 1970. Cleavage of structural proteins during the assembly of the head of bacteriophage T4. Nature (London) 227:680-685.
- Lawler, E. J., H. A. Baylis, and K. F. Chater. 1967. Pleiotropic morphological and antibiotic deficiencies result from mutations in a gene encoding a tRNA-like product in *Streptomyces coefi*color A3(2). Genes Dev. 1:1305-1310.

440 WHITE ET AL.

- Le Boulch, P., V. Joulin, M. C. Gavel, J. Rosa, and M. Cohen-Solal. 1988. Molecular cloning and nucleotide sequence of murine 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate mutase cDNA. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 156:874-881.
- Price, N. C., D. Duncan, and D. J. Ogg. 1985. Purification and preliminary characterization of phosphoglycerate mutase from *Schizosaccharomyces pombe*. Int. J. Biochem. 17:843-846.
- Price, N. C., and E. Stevens. 1983. Distinction between cofactordependent and -independent phosphoglycerate mutases by chromatography in Cibacron Blue-Sepharose. Biosci. Rep. 3:857-861.
- Russell, G. A., B. Dunbar, and L. A. Fothergill-Gilmore. 1986. The complete amino acid sequence of chicken skeletal muscle enolase. Biochem. J. 236:115-126.
- 18. Sambrook, J., E. F. Fritsch, and T. Maniatis. 1989. Molecular cloning: a laboratory manual, 2nd ed. Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y.
- Sanger, F., S. Nicklen, and A. R. Coulson. 1977. DNA sequencing with chain-terminating inhibitors. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 74:5463-5467.
- Sedmak, J. J., and S. E. Grossberg. 1977. A rapid, sensitive and versatile assay for protein using Coomassie brilliant blue G250. Anal. Biochem. 79:544-552.
- 21. Shanske, S., S. Sakoda, M. A. Hermodson, S. Dimauro, and

E. A. Schon. 1987. Isolation of a cDNA encoding the musclespecific subunit of human phosphoglycerate mutase. J. Biol. Chem. 262:14612-14617.

- Southern, E. M. 1975. Detection of specific sequences among DNA fragments separated by gel electrophoresis. J. Mol. Biol. 98:503-517.
- Stirling, C. J., G. Szatmari, G. Stewart, M. C. M. Smith, and D. J. Sherratt. 1988. The arginine repressor is essential for plasmid-stabilizing site-specific recombination at the ColEl cerlocus. EMBO J. 7:4389-4395.
- White, M., and L. A. Fethergill-Gilmore. 1988. Sequence of the gene encoding phosphoglycerate mutase from Saccharomyces cerevisiae. FEBS Lett. 229:383-387.
- 24a. White, P. J. Unpublished data.
- White, P. J., J. Young, L. S. Hanter, H. G. Nimme, and J. R. Coggins. 1990. The purification and characterisation of 3-dehydroquinase from *Streptomyces coelicolor*. Biochem. J. 265:735-738.
- Winn, S. L., H. C. Watson, R. N. Harkins, and L. A. Fothergill. 1981. Structure and activity of phosphoglycerate mutase. Phil. Trans. R. Soc. London B 293:121-130.
- Yanagawa, S., K. Hitami, R. Sasaki, and H. Chiba. 1986. Isolation and characterization of cDNA encoding rabbit reticulocyte 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate synthese. Gene 44:185-191.

١